NATIONAL ARCHIVES & PUBLIC RECORDS SERVICES
OF PAPUA NEW GUINEA

PATROL REPORTS

DISTRICT: MILNE BAY

STATION: BANIARA

VOLUME No: 9

ACCESSION No: 496.

1934 - 1938

ISBN: 9980 - 910 - 17 - 8

Filmed by/for the National Archives of Papua New Guinea, PORT MORESBY - 1991

Sole Custodian: National Archives of Papua New Guinea.

Papua New Guinea Patrol Reports

Digitized version made available by



Copyright: Government of Papua New Guinea. This digital version made under a license granted by the National Archives and Public Records Services of Papua New Guinea.

Use: This digital copy of the work is intended to support research, teaching, and private study.

Constraints: This work is protected by the U.S. Copyright Law (Title 17, U.S.C.) and the laws of Papua New Guinea. Use of this work beyond that allowed by "fair use" requires written permission of the National Archives of Papua New Guinea. Responsibility for obtaining permissions and any use and distribution of this work rests exclusively with the user and not the UC San Diego Library.

Note on digitized version: A microfiche copy of these reports is held at the University of California, San Diego (Mandeville Special Collections Library, MSS 0215). The digitized version presented here reflects the quality and contents of the microfiche. Problems which have been identified include misfiled reports, out-of-order pages, illegible text; these problems have been rectified whenever possible. The original reports are in the National Archives of Papua New Guinea (Accession no. 496).

PATROL EPORT OF: BANJANA SUB-ACCESSION NO. 496 VOL, NO: 9: 1734/38 NUMBER

NUMBER OF REPORTS: CONF

REPORT NO	FOLIO	OFFICER CONDUCTING	PATROL	AREA PATROLLED	HAPS/ PHOTOS	PERIOD OF PAIROL
1 105 1934-35	1-5	J. G. FONLER, A.R.	1/M	NAMSIA & MANERO		21.7.34 - 28.7.34
2] 2 OF 1954-35	6-8	J. G. FONLER	A.R.M	BOIANAL THENCE ALONG COAST TO GIWA		3.9.34 - 8.9.34
3] 3 OF 1934-35	9-11	J. G. FOWLER	A-R-M	BANIARA TO MUKANA		20.9.34 - 26.9.34
4] 4 OF 1934-35	12-16	J. G. FOWLER	A.R.M	ILAKAI VALLEY		11.10.34 - 21.10.34
5 5 OF 1934 - 35	17-19	J.G. FOWLER	ARM	MOIBIRI, CAPE NELSON		29.11-34 - 4-12-34
6] 6 OF 1934-35	20-24	J. G. FOINLER	A R.M	BENEKA & POUDAWANA		21-1-35 - 31-1-35
7] 7 04 1934-35	25 - 27 .	J-G FONLER	A.R.M	VIDIA, BANIARA X. BOLANAL		26.2.35 - 1.3.35
8 8 OF 1954 - 35	28-30	J. G. FOWLER	A-R-M	BOGA BOGR		15.4.35 - 18.4.35
9 9 0+ 1934-35	3/- 34	J.G. POINTER	A-R-M	LOWER RUMBA VALLEY VIA BLIKU		2.5.35 - 8.5.35
10 10 OF 1934 -35	35 - 38	J-G. HIWLER	A.R.M	CAPE NELSON		11-6-35 - 16-6-35
11 1 04 1935-35	39 - 46	J. A. FOWLER	A.R.M	BENEWA & POUDAWANA		12.8.35 - 20.8.35
12 7 07 1938: 35	47-49	J. G. FOWLER	A · R·M	KARUASI		7.10.35 - 13.10.35
13 5 04 1938-35	50 - 52.	J. G. FOWLER	ARM	UEA & BOIANAT		4.12.35 - 6.12.35
4] 4 04 1935-35	\$3 - 55	J 6 FENLER	ARM	KARUASI VIA MUKAWA		3.3.36 - 5.3.36
15 5 OF 1935-36	56 - 59	J. G. FOWLER	ARM	MANEAO X BUAMSIA		6436-14436
6] 1 OF 1936-37	68-67	C. H. ICARIUS	ARM	DENEWA X POUDANANA		2.7.36 -16.7.36
17] 204 1936 - 37	68 - 102	O.F. CONLEY	ARM	POUDANANA X DENEMA		27.1036 - 14.113
8 302 1936-37	103 -107	C.F. COWITY.	ARM	CAPE VOGEL		17.12.36 -24.12.3
19 404 1934-37	108-114	C.F. COMPY	ARM	BOLONANI		6.2.37 - 17.2.37
0 5 04 1936 - 37	115-121	C.F. COWLEY	ARM	LEA POINT, SIRISIRI, GATA WATTAKI, BUKU, GIWA		2-3-37-11-3-37

PATRO REPORT OF: BANIFRA SUB- OFFRICE ACCESSION NO. 496
VOL, NO: 9: 934/38 NUMBER OF REPORTS: 28-

REPORT NO	.FOL IO	OFFICER CONDUCTING PA	TROL	AREA PATROLLED	HAPS/ PHOTOS	PERIOD OF PATROL
4] 6 07- 1936-37	122 - 127	CECL. F. CONLEY	ARM	NORTH EAST SCAST		14.4.37 - 23.4.37
22 704 1936-37	128-144	CECIL. F. CONCEY	ARM	NORTH EAST BORDER INLAND		23.5.37 - 29.5.37
3] 1 07- 1937-38	145 - 161	CECIL F. CONLEY	ARM	NORTH ETST, BINJEWNI, WAPPINE, PUMBNI, RUABA		1.7.37-20.7.37
4] 20-1937-38	162-165	O.F. CONLEY	ARM	GIWA AND BUKU	1	24.8.37 - 28.8.37
•	166-125		ARM	EWEDE-GWEDE, MASENA, MANESTO, MAINTAX DIMADMA		29.4.37 - 14.10.37
•	176-187.		ARY "	GOOD ENOUGH BAY DILLAGE		1-11-37 - 25.11-37.
5 50F 1937-38	188 - 192	C. F. COWLEY	ARM	GOODENOUGH BAY		7.12.37 - 23.12.32
6 60= 1937 - 38	193-199	C.F. CONIEY	ARM	NORTH EAST COAST		27-1-38 -11-3-38
	200-203	C.F. CONLEY	ARM	GOSENOUGH BAY		7-4-38 -14-4-38
8] 8 07 1937 -	204-207	C.F. COWLEY	ARM,	MUKAWAS AND PENINSCILA-		20.4.38 -30 6.38
]						
J						
] .						
]						
1	1					
]						
		1/2000				
]						
]						

Sub-Jacket No.

[G.P. 844.





TERRITORY OF PAPUA.

Department, Jacket No. SUB-OFFICE: SUBJECT: PATROL KEPORTS. 1934-1935 By Whom Introduced? Tate: Nos. (consecutive) of the Letters and Minutes enclosed: For hist of proposed Patrols see. achel 30. The number of the very inter judici on this subject is No. Endorsements: WAMSIA & MANEAD. Servere Barran Gina Las Collecting 3 Housing lo marrow Line Collection Mostor Valley General. mornies C.N. boundary Les courting is DENERA - TOUDAWARA. Jenes VIDIA, BAINARA BOIANA General MENANOI. HAR DABORA, TABUBU, BIGATOG A. Census Cape helson Bounday - General .

> Note. -Nothing, other than that necessary to till in "hove Headings, is to be written on this Jacket. This Jacket is to be returned to the above

PATROL REPORT. STATION NUMBER. 1/34-35 STATION. REPORT OF A PATROL made by Ly Jowle Cl R. m to WAM 514 Maren distrito for the purpose of General Left Station on 24/7/34 Returned to Station on 28/7/34 Number of Carriers employed 25 Number of Police taken 3 Name of Vessel used and of Officer in Charge Phalebook & C. Bowoko Villages visited PEM, IARAMI, GERAGERASINA, SIRIMO GURU MEDINO, PUE, KUMILA, BUDMAR BINIGUNI, AUWANI, BOROMATA, WAVONA, ITUI GAGAIU, BOROVIA, PUMANI, RUAME, KABUEU, SISIEU. (1) Unles the patrol is a regular routine patrol in a long settled district a sketch map of the district patrolled should accompany the report showing, as nearly as possible, the positions of the places visited and a copy is to be made for filing on the station. (1) In the body of the report the name of the village should be followed by the name of the village should be population, as nearly as possible, should also be stated. The customs of the natives should as much as possible be noted and reported. (3) The Patrol deposit is to be enclosed in this jacket, which, properly filled in, is to be sent to the Government Secretary immediately after each patrol. (4) The space below is not to be wristen in (5) The cost of the patrol must be shown on the back, in the space provided. Forwarded to the Government Secretary. Date 31 - 7. , 1934. Officer in charge of Station. A.C. KENEKI

Patrol to WAMSIA and MANEAD districts for general purposes July 21st to July28th 1934

By J. C. Fowler, A. R. M.

Left the Station in whaleboat at 8 a. m. accompanied by3 218% A. C. Arrived at PM at 6 p. m. and camped.

PM village in order. Retarned boat to BANIARA. Carriers 22nd arrived. Left for IARAWI and arrived there at II a. m. Road and Fest House satisfactory. Villages clean.

Left IARAMI at 6 a. m. passed through GERAGERASINA / houses, 23rd SIRIMO 6 houses. GURU 7 houses. All in order. Reached MEDINO at 10 a. m. V. C. AlGARAGARA reported. New Rest House built, much smaller than the last. Coconut plantation clean and village autisfactory. Road in better order than ; I found it last patrol. No complaints. I think that V. C. AIGARAGARA is afraid of Sorcery which accounts for him never reporting an offence. He has already been fined for neglect " of daties, and probably will not last much lenger.

> Left MEDINO at 6 a. m. It takes a long time to ferry across the creek on a small cance. Ordered V. C. to make a bridge. sent word to V. C. IMBORI of PUE to have carriers for me. Remained FUE at moon. No carriers, sent A. C. for them. V. C. IMBORI informed me that he was afraid of puripura if he shock up his people. A soroerer always sont pigs to destrop his garden if he reported any offence. I decided that he was useless and am renormending his dismissal. Continued along a clean road and arrived at KWAGILA at 4 p. m. Plenty of food and all in order. Selected NIKWAIA to succeed 7. C. ANTITA who was dismissed for taking another wife. Two of the croage trees are growing one has died. No complaints. Left KWAGILA at 6 a. m. Passed through BUIMAP a village of 15 housen, well kert, and arrived at BINIGUMI 7 houses V. C. UHT-AUNA at II as m. Road and village sutisfactory Rest Houses in good condition.

25th

24th

9

The waterfall and mount senery here are beautiful. Two orange trees are growing well but one has died. The roots evidently struck rocks. These people have an unlimited supply of food and no larger fear raids from the DORIRI tribe. They can now work in their gardens without any danger of being attacked and apparently have great confidence in the Covt.

26th Left BINIGUNI at 6.30 a.m. Passed through AUWANI a village of 25 houses well kept. And then to BOROMATA II houses. Also in order. Reached WAROMA at I p. m. and comped. Rest house is rather small.

V C. BEBERMAN reported. His villages and roads satisfactory.

Shouses and Bohovia 6 houses. All clean and satisfactory. No complaints. Bohovia evenge and Lemon trees in bearing. This is a very pretty village. Continued over a vall cleaned but rough road to Pimani. The new V. C. Kwahma, has already home good work. The new Rest House, and all the Pimani and Nawanhoan propis present were pleasing. It seems that these people have buried the hatchet over the deaths of Desi and others. The two murderers just released from good were, there to welcome the Cort. All the carriers required showed a rendiness that was always absent on previous visits. After lunch proceeded to RUABA and arrived there at 6 p. m. V. C. MAGIRAPA absent. His people had road and villages in order. Held C. N. M. Two cases of Sargery.

28th Left HVARA at daylight. Passed through KABURU 6 houses, Two houses bad. Owners dealt with. Foad to SIGIRU along creeks strewn with boulders, and walking on roots along the hillsides is very rough. On arrival at SICIRU instructed v. C. BOBIRA to improve it. Changed carriers and went on to GAIAWARAKI. After lunch continued to BUKU. At 6 p. m the whale boat arrived from BANIARA: Reached the Station at 10 p. m. Pound all well. Handed over 4 prisoners to the warder. The districts patrolled are very satisfactory.

12-A: R. M.

Articles.	Quantity taken on Patrol.		QUANTIT	TES ISSUE	D AND VALU	JE.			Returned.	Remarks.
	Patrol.	Police.	Carriers.	Others.	Total Used.	Gove	rnme	nt		
Rice	240	40	120		160	1	1	0	80	
Biscuits										
Meat	8	8			8		4	8	-/	
Sugar	6	6			6		1	0		
ſea										
Воар	1	1			1			3		
l'obacco	30	14	500	1	19	3	3	4	11	
Matches	Ida	6	11		6			2	6	
Kerosene	2 Que	Ical			1		2		1	
Tents	0	0			1				1	
Flies	1								1	
Lamps	2				2				2	
Buckets	2				2				2	
Kerosene Cans					2				2	
Knives and Sheath				n		*	4			
Knives, 18 in	2				2		1	,	2	
Knives, others	7									
Belts			. 9				-			
Pouches										
Print										
Twill			*	•						
Handkerchiefs									1	
Beads			1							
Mirrors										The second distribution of the purchase of the first distribution of the second
Axes		•					-		w.	dr.
Half Axes	4							64	2	
Tomahawks	1				2			1	2	
		2			-					
		•								
					(6)					20 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1 1
	167	-		- 2			-			
8-12 - W	1.0%				Total £	4	12	15		17

MOTE.—When an article such as a tent is issued, but is returned for future use, the value should not be entered.

[G.P. 67.

PATROL REPORT.

STATION NUMBER. 2/34-5

BANIARA

STATION.

REPORT OF A PATROL made by J. G. Fowler A. R. M.

to BOIANAI thence along coast to GIVA for the purpose of

TAX COLLECTING

Left Station on 3/9/34 Returned to Station on 8/9/34

Number of Carriers employed Number of Police taken

Name of Vessel used and of Officer in Charge Whaleboat 12 J. G. Fowler

Villages visited RADAVA, KEIBODA, MEIAKURANA, KERORO, KAREBO. NUBANUBA

GIWA.

(1) Unless the patrol is a regular routine patrol in a long-settled district a sketch map of the district patrolled should accompany the report, showing, as nearly as possible, the positions of the places visited and a copy is to be made for filling on the station.

(2) In the body of the report the name of the village should be followed by the name of the V.C. The number of houses and the population, as nearly as possible, should also be stated. The custom of the natives should as much as possible be noted and reported.

(3) The Patrol Report is to be enclosed in this jacket, which, properly filled in, is to be sent to the Government Secretary immediately after each patrol.

(4) The space below is not to be written in.

(5) The cost of the patrol must be shown on the back, in the space provided.

Forwarded to the Government Secretary.

Officer in charge of Station.

Patrol Report No 2/34-5 BANIARA.

Patrol to BOIANAI thence along coast to GIWA.

For Tax Collecting

3/9 to 8/9/34.

By J. G. Fowler A. R. M.

BOIANAI, arriving there at I. P. M. After lunch inspected the villages of RADAYA, KEIBODA and MEIKURANA. Found a number of houses in disrepair. V. C. stated that villagers took no need of elders. Went to Mission for afternoon tea. Me Laren King with colonel Hooper arrived. Camped in Rest House, about the best in the district. Very heavy rain fell.

the Held Court for Native Matters. Two natives dealt with for spreading a lying report. 12 for bad house; and 24 for dirty reads. 29-15-0 in fines collected. Spent all day on Tax matters and court work.

5th Paying Pamily Bonus until 2 p. m. Then left for UCA in boat witha fair breeze. On arrival there collected taxes until dark.

6th At SIRISIRI tax collecting.

7th At GIWA tax collecting.

8th Returned to Station.

Taxes collected 279-IC-O. Bonus paid 211-8-C. A good many default. ora given until Jany next to find money.

£4.7 A. R. M.



Ar icles.	Quantity taken on Patrol.		QUAY	ISSUE	D AND COL	UE.		Returned.	Remarks.
a lotes.	Patrol.	Police	Carriers.	Others.	Total Used.	Gove	rnment ost.		Weinarks.
Rice	200	40	10	M	50		4	150	*
Biscuits					i i	45			
Meat				-					
Sugar		1							
rea		A				M			
Боар		4				1			10 p
Pobecco	10	e and	倉	2	2		6	2 8	
Matches					11				
Kerosene		3			14		9		
l'ents				7			1	1 2 11	
Flies,					N.		17/	***************************************	
Lamps								2	
Buckets				4.		. 1	Y	2	
Kerosene Cans	1400 1400 1400 1400 1400 1400 1400 1400				36.36			1	
Knives and Sheaths	,					A			
Knives, 18 in.		and the second			:				
Kuives, others						186			
Belts		-1							· J
Pouchos		*	4	i.					
Print		1200	1					*	
Twil									
Handkerchiefs									
Bends									
Mirrors									
Axes	W. Carlot								
Half Axes									
Tomahawks									- \
		2.79		-75					
3 4 7 1		1 4					1:		
						1-			
97					Total &		2		The state of the s
	,								1 4 1 1 1 1 1 1 1

FOTE.—When an article such as a tent is issued, but is returned for future use, the value should not be entered.

PATROL REPORT.

STATION NUMBER. 134-

STATION

REPORT OF A PATROL made by Littue from Banisia to makawa for the purpose of time contesting

Left Station on 2019/34 Returned to Station on 26/9/34

Number of Carriers employed & Number of Police taken 4

Name of Vessel used and of Officer in Charge Whaletont Militaries

Villages visited MEA. PI, Bowe Boxe, homen

DARUGU, BAKU. & Bogarage, MUKAWA. KAKEIA, KURSKUES. DANSORY

Forwarded to the Government Secretary.

Date 2 11 , 1934

Artai GARS A Barrio

⁽¹⁾ Unless the patrol is a regular routine patrol in a long-settled district a sketch map of the district patrolled should accompany the report, showing, as nearly as possible, the positions of the places visited and a copy is to be made for filing on the station.

⁽²⁾ In the body of the report the name of the yillage should be followed by the name of the V.C. The number of houses and the population, as nearly as possible, should also be stated. The customs of the natives should as much as possible be noted and reported.

⁽³⁾ The Patrol Report is to be enclosed in this jacket, which, properly filled in, is to be sent to the Government Secretary immediately after each patrol.

⁽⁴⁾ The space below is not to be written in.
(5) The cost of the patrol must be shown on the back, in the space provided.

Patrol from BANIARA to MUKAWA -- Tax Collecting. 20/9/34 to 26/9/34

By J. G. Fowler, A. R. M.

Sep. 20 Left Baniara in whaleboat No IE with local crew and 4 A. C. arrived at MENAPI at 9 s. m. V. C. WAKIWA reported. The old Councillor, Junes had died yesterday and was being buried as a Christian by the Rev F. Lane. After the funeral texes were collected and family bonns paid. The villages of MENAPI and BAKEBAKE were entisfactory. There were too many tax defaulters, as they can earn money by getting troops shell on the reefs near their homes. Continued to WABTBU(V. C. ADIA). Camped.

Sep. 21 Inspected villages of WABUSU & DARUGU. One householder dealt with for neglecting to repair his house. A native complained that his wife had been stolen 4 mos ago, and that the V. C. had not hesded the report because the accused man was a relative of his. A. C. despatched to bring all concerned to EOGABOGA. Collected taxes and paid bonus. Defaulters warned to have money by Jany next. Went on tow BAKU (V. C. KARAMARA) Rest House in need of repairs and 3 village houses bad. Owners dealt with. Continued to BOGABOGA and camped.

Sep 22 Collected taxes. paid bonus. Number of natives away at Goodenough 18, said to be working for some European. Held court the above alleged wife stealer was convicted and the V. C. is resommended for dismissal. Continued to MUKAWA. H. L. Dr Newton and Nev. whonsbon-Aston and his aged Mother are here. Accepted invitation to afternoon tos.

Sep. 23 Sunday.

Sep. 24th Collected taxes. paid bonus, many of the natives absent at MEDING. Villeges and plantation satisfactory. Flying foxes have destroyed acres of bananas and food is not plentiful . Hundreds of occounts on the ground and no trader to buy them or copra.

Left MUKAWA at 9 p. m. Owing to strong wind and sea had to anchor at BOGABOGA at midnight.

Sep. 25 Left BOGAROGA at 6 a. m. and pulled hard all the way to Glin Island. Then sailed in to DABORA and anchored. Blowing a gale and rough sea. Collected taxes and paid bonus. These people had their taxes ready. Villages very clear and houses good.

Sep. 26th Left DABORA at 1. a. m. Pulled through the breakers clear of the reefs and then sailed with a strong beam wind and sea to Baniara. Taxes collected 247-10-0. Bonus paid 29-12-0.

owing to the low price for copra and little demand for labour locally or elsewhere, the natives have difficulty in obtaining their tax money. I have considered it advisable to fillow the defaulters as much time as possible.

247 A. R. M.

Articles. Qu	antity ken on atrol.		QUANTIT	TIES ISSUE	D AND VALUE			ro taynos.	Remarks.
P	atrol.	Police.	Carriers.	Others.	Total Used	Go o entire		40	
lice2	00	50	50		1004	13	81	120	
Siscuits									
feat	8				8	Ve.	0		
Bugar	4				4		4		
Pea									\
Soap									
Tobacco	4.	1/2 14	3.45	3	1/24	11	R	62	
Matches /d	. 1	8	2	2	Ma		3		
Kerosene	egre				Segre	1			
Cents					//				
Flies									
Lamps	,		,	*	2			2	
Buckets 2					2			2	
Gerosene Cans	/				1			1	
inives and Sheaths									
Cuives, 18 in		Pro-				0			
Knives, others									
Belts		_* :							
Pouches									
Print					X.S.				
Iwill				1					(
fandkerchiefs						1			
Geals									
dirrors									
Axes , .									
Half 'xos									
omahawks									
	7			+					
1.1									
			1/1		Total £	10	2		
					Total Z		7		101

NOTE. - When an article such as a tent is is used, but is returned for future use, the value should not be entered.

PATROL REPORT.

STATION NUMBER. 4/34-33

REPORT OF A PATROL made by Jowle a.R. M

1LAKAI Valley General Suspection

____for the purpose of

Left Station on 11. 10. 34 Returned to Station on 21. 10. 34

Number of Carriers employed are 25 Number of Police taken 4

Name of Vessel used and of Officer in Charge whaleboat A.C. Barrene.

Villages visited : - GAIAWANAKI, SIGIRU, GWADAGWADA, JADEKI, IGUGU, GIAURU, KAWATHRU.

BIMARA, IGU, KARAGI, MAUM, DANAWAN, KUIAMEGI, WAPUN, MOMAU, BURAI, MODENI, DIRINGWAT ILAKAI, MUNIMU, OROMANA, BONINAU. DONGOTA, BIBITAN, MATATA, POINATE, PUMANI,

AIOPUN, MONARI, BEWABEWA, GURUKWAIA, UAKWAPU, BUKU, GIWA.

(1) Unless the patrol is a regular routine patrol in a long-settled district a sketch map of the district patrolled should accompany the report, showing, as nearly as possed the positions of the places visited and a copy rate of the made for filing on the station.

(2) In the body of the report the name of the village should be I dowed by the name of the V.C. The number of bouses and the population, as nearly as possible, should also be stated. The cultons of the native should as much as possible be noted and reported.

(3) The Patrol Report is to be enclosed in this jacket, which, properly filled in, is to be sent to the Government Secretary immediately after each patrol.

(4) The space below is not to be written in.

(:) The cost of the patrol must be shown on the back, in the space provided.

Forwarded to the Government Secretary.

Date 24. 10. , 1934

Life. Officer in charge of Station.

AIKAI 0131 NAM GABA.

PATROL REPORT NO 4 BANTARA 1934-35.

Patrol to HAKAI VALLEY from 11/10/34 to 21/10/34.

By J. G. Fowler. A.R.M.

natives and landed at GAIAT MAKE at 10 a.m. Returned beat to Baniara.

After selecting carriers walked to SIGIRU and camped. Villages and roads in order.

Oct 18th. Left SIGIRU at 6 a.m. M with local carriers. Arrives at GWADAGWADA at 11 a.m. Road well kept. Rost and vill ge houses in good repair. V.C.GOMBI supplied Acaty of food. The Villages of LADEKI 4 houses. IGUGU 6, GWADAGWADA 4, GIAURU 5, KAWAPURU 6, were inspected and found satisfactory. Ratives in good health.

Out 18th. Changed carriers and left GWADAGWADA at 5.30 a.m. Arrived BIMARA (V.C.BONI) at 2 p.m. The read very rough, one grass hill took some time to accumble up, it is named KOVAIA. The Pest House is on the bank of Upper Rusba river, site relected by MT.Grist. Pl: by of read. He sickness. Oct.14th. Changed carriers and left BIWARA at 5.30 a.m. The level well kept road through the valley was much appropriated. Passed to IGW village 6 houses. The grave of MM the unfortunate warner is lapt clean and marked by a heap of stones. KARAGI and MARK and IGW villages found in order. Remembed DAHAWAN (V.C.DOMTO) at noon, one case of adultery dealt with. Rest and villages houses esticfsetory, sent A.C. to BIMAP.

Dest 15th. Left Danawan at 5.30 a.m. one very stee, hill to climb straight up and down with narrow track. Took me about 11 hours to reach the top.

Villeges of EUIANUSI & houses, wapur 6 houses, Moman 1 houses, Build 5 houses MOPENI 5 houses, all hept well kept. Reached DIRINGWAY Reet House at ILAKA: about \$2.30 p.m. Councillor GEMBU, and V.C.GEVA of LOMANIA (ABAN) reported.

V.C.FEPATU of ILAKAI was absent. Road from Root House to Aban border in very good order. Me sickness. Plenty of sative food. No complaints received, PEPATU of Bight reported all well. Very cold at 3,380 ft.

summit of Mt.GARITA. cold intense. Beached MUNIMU at 11 a.m. Road and bridges very bed. Held as inquiry to the death of a women. V.C.R.WATT 414 not reports the matter and his road and bridger were disgraceful. In fact, he seems to be an imbestic. I am recommending his dismissal.

oot 17th. Chem. I carriers. Left MUNIMU at 6 a.m. passed through MUNIMU 6 houses, OROMANA J. BORINAU 5, DONOOTA 3, to BIBITAN 6 houses and tam. Id at 1 p.m. V.J. TAIAN had overything in order. He is a very active and useful V.C. lenty of native food. No complaints or sickness.

Oct 18th. Left BIRITAN at 5.15 a.m. a long climb over raser back goat tracks, difficult and dangerous, a hard test for nerves. Then down to HAWARDOAN river, more climbing from there. Reached MATATA Village 4 houses. POUNATE 5 and PUMANI 4 houses. The village of MAUM no longer exists.

Camped at PUMANI Rest House at 2 p.m. all very tired. V.C.KWARMA had everything in good order. Food supplied. He complaints. He sickness.

Oct 19th. Left PUMANI at 5.30 a.m. passed through the village of AIOPUN 3 houses all new, Road well cleaned to Morchi which was reached at 9 a.m. V.C.GIGARI Reported all well. Rost House and village in good condition. He complaints, changed corriers and left at 5.45 a.m. passed BEWARRA 5 houses, GURTERAIA 5 houses and IAKI 5 houses, only one or two natives present in each village. These people have the habit of stoying in their gardens for weeks at a time. The road and bridges under the control of v.C.WAVIHA were in deplorable state, resched MARWAPU (V.C.WAVIHA) at 3 p.m. Heither food nor carriers could be supplied by the V.C. In the swaing the village councillor went out and brought in food and carriers. Desided to recommend the dismissal of the V.C. because of his inefficiency, and four of servery if he presentes supone for breaches of the Regulations. He is practically useless as a constable.

Oct.20th. Left WARMAPU at 6 a.m. crossing over the grass country very hot end road very much in seed of attestion, antil we arrived at the scrub slong the banks of the Ruzba river. The V.C. of MCHOURA (VIARA) has widened the read to allow the sum to dry up the wet parts, and much improved it. Arrived at LUMU about area. Continued to GIWA and paid off carris. at 8 p.m.

Road from BURU to GIWA in excellent order. Whaleboat arrived at OIWA about 6 p.m. At 10 p.m. left GIWA against 5.2. wind and sea, returned to Bunkara about 2 a.m. on 21st inct.

Reference sketch map P.R. Ho-1-1932-33.

General Remarks.

The health of the mountain antives is good. No Yaws were seen at all. This is as doubt due to the splendid work done by Mr Peterson H. M. A. when he accompanied Mr Grist on this patrol. Food is plentiful. Law and order prevails. They are a very happy people. Hunti : , gardening and feasting and dancing fill in their time. There is no Mission in their mi. t. Transport for mission supplies would be comeive and the population is so souttered. The bracing moustain air and the socie beauty make one reluctant to return to the coast. A number of people think that the late Mr Werner found gold or mineral near 100. I am sure that he did not. The fological features there sould not encourage any experienced mining man to waste time and money prospecting. Werner certainly picked up stones on the hills. Pro' bly this and the fact that they had never seen a white man before, convisced was that he was a sorserer, and that they had better kill him before he put his spells on them. The story of his duth and the punishment of the natives by the police is a sad one. The lonely grave in the mountains reminds the marives of the power of the govt. It should also be a warning to whites not to take risks with natives who have never seen an European.

Liti.

Articles.	Quantity taken on l'atrol.		QUANTI	TIES ISSUE	D AND VAL	UB.	Nie		Returned.	Remarks.
AT DOM:	l'atrol.	Police	Carlers.	Others.	Total Used	Gov	Cost,	38		Wellarks.
Pice	250	50			50		,	4	200	
The state of the s										
Meat	1	8					3	6		1
Sugar	10	10		1	10	1	1	8		
Tes										
Soap	2	2		5	2.			5		
Tolucco	36	3.	25	14	28	3	5	4	8	
Matches	Ida	8	4		1dg			3		
Ker sene	ague	ALEKT TH	4		19st		2	0	1926	
Tents					1			A	1	
Flies					1			4	1	
Lamps	2	gen en ar			2			A	2_	
Brokets	2	490	40%		2			K	2	
Kerosene Cans	-				2				2	3
Knives and Sheat	Ls 🔍									
Knives, 18 lu.	. 15				1				1	The second second
Knives, others					1					1.0 March 2016
Belta		100								1 & gin
Ponobes		/ ;								
Print	سلسلتي إره	D								
Twit			1		Y- 42		,			
Handkareb via										
Beads										
Mirrors					1					
Ахон										
Half Axes	1				1				1	
Tomahawks			J-							T,
Salt	20				20 4		1	8		
								-		1. 1. 1. 1.
	. ///	1.0	: 4						7 () ()	The state of the s
Fry St.		-		Tagging as	Total £	4	2	1		1 14 . 1 . 2
	F 58		10	C	1/4/	1	10		100	

to the when on article such as a tent is issued, but is returned for future use, the value should not be entered.

11

PATROL REPORT.

STATION NUMBER. 5/34-85

REPORT OF A PATROL made by_

moining, Cype helow bearing for the purpose of Lin Collecting

Left Station on 29.11.34 Returned to Station on 14.12.34

Number of Carriers employed 6 Number of Police taken 5

Name of Vessel used and of Officer in Charge Whalater 12 Iffice Villages visited KIRUASI, PEN. IYEDINO, BAIRUA, MUKAWA

BAKU.

Forwarded to the Government Secretary.

Date 6, 12. , 1934

Kensky

⁽¹⁾ Unless the patrol is a regular routine patrol in a long-settled district a sketch map of the district patrolled should accompany the report, showing, as nearly as possible, the positions of the places visited and a copy is to be made for filing on the station.

⁽²⁾ In the body of the report the name of the village should be followed by the name of the V.C. The number of houses and the population, as nearly as possible, should also be stated. The customs of the natives should as much as possible be noted and reported,

⁽³⁾ The Patrol Report is to be enclosed in this jacket, which, properly filled in, is to be sent to the Government Secretary immediately efter each patrol.

⁽⁴⁾ The space below is not to be written in.

⁽⁵⁾ The cost of the patrol must be shown on the back, in the space provided.

PATROL REPORT NO.5/34-35. BARIARA.

Patrol to MoiBiri Cape Relson boundary. For the purpose of Tax Collecting. 29/11/34 to 4/12/34.

J. G. Fowler, A.A.M.

How.29th:- Left Baniara in whaleboat accompanied by b A.C. and E/C. Barton. Sea calm and light S.E. breeze. Arrived at 4 p.m. Kazona. Collected taxes. Preparations being made for a feast. Village and roads in order. He complaints.

Hov. 30th: Left KARDASI at 6 a.m. PHI at 9 a.m. and reached MRUIHO about 1 p.m. Collected taxes. A number of defaulters pleaded that thye had no opportunity to earn money. They wanted work but could not find it. Allewed them until March 1935.

PUR matives paid their taxes. Family bonus paid. There are a number of tappable rubber trees in the thick undergrowth at BATAU. But some of the trees are being destroyed by white ants. Coconut trees are growing between the rubber, but there is insufficient space. With rubber at a good price it might be a payable proposition to clear up this place and tap the trees.

ben 2nd Left Balay at 5 a.m. Very warm and calm until 4 p.m. when a heavy thunderstorm come from 8.F. By hard pulling we arrived at PEN about 6 p.m. and camped/ The boat is looking owing to a plank being cracked, and with the rain constant bailing was necessary.

Dec.3rd:- Left PRE at 7 c.m. Arrived at MUKAWA at 1 p.m. Had lunch with Rev.W.Aston and his Mother. Collected taxes. Ur.Aston has been paying the natives lo/- per thousand for coconuts and nearly all defaulters were able to pay their taxes. Held C.N.M. 18 sued 25 macks to v.C.RIGA who said they wanted to try making copra as a means of raising next years' tax. There are pleaty of coconuts available.

Dec 4th:- Left MUKAWA at 6 a.m. pulled to laky. The defaulters of ROGABOGA. BAKUS GINADA, and WABUSU saked for time as they were getting Ero. to shell to sell to Mr. Spiller. Given until next March. Left BAKU et 5 p.m. at 4 p.m. N.W. wind drove us along, and we arrived at the station at 6 420 p.m. Taxes collected amounted to 256-10-0. Bonus paid 21-11-0. Very few women have four children in the villages between MUKAWA and MOIBIRI.

scuits eat ugar	12 64	50	50		100		8	4	100	
est		12					1			
ıgar		12		1000			1			
HA	60			- 1			6			
		624					/	0	6	
ар								1		
	-								$\langle \cdot \rangle$	(
		34. 2	5850	8	3.40		1	2500	514.	
atches	6	6	7					2		
orosene ,							1	3		
nts		34	30							
ies ·			360							
smp	4	-			1				2	
lokets	4	-			2				2	
erosene Cans	1_	4			1					
nives and Sheaths								-		
olves, 18 in	1	W.#4			1				_/	
mives, others	700								20100	
olts					1					
nuches		363			1 300			\rightarrow		
rint	- (-									
e/dt										
andkerchiefs							- 5			
euds			*							
lerors					1/19/19/19	-				
xes										
alf Axes	L		-50		1					
or ahawks			4							
h ti Cau	122						6	0		206 type ? . spec
	1				1000		-	-		* * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * * *
77				1		P.,				Comment of the second
(A) 14(A)		111			Total £	1	12	10		
						,	62	10		ould not be entered.

	DAMPON			[G.P. 67.
	PAIROL	REPORT	r.	STATION NUMBER.
	h			6/34-35
	Banins		STATION	
REPORT OF A I	PATROL made by.	1	whe	a.em
	Bulevans	1.14		00
	neur Patro		1	or the purpose of
Left Station on 21.	1. 35 Ret	urned to Station or	31.	1.35
Number of Carriers employ	yed 25	Number of Polic	c taken	the and
Name of Vessel used and	of Officer in Charge		Lak	. Runnsk
Villages visited 9m	* warra	1 TANA		bush
Tanina	Trespana	A Comment	augn.	ME KILWASI
TAROROSA,	I E I E KANT,	HUGWAN	P. P.Z.	TO BU
NAKARA, K		math, E	NIA.	BERIMA
(1) Unless the patrol is a regular	routive patrol in a long-settled di	istrict a skotch wan of the	district t 11	3 3 1
reprint the ring, its mourt, as possible,	the pesitions of the places visited	t and a commade to	or filing on the	station.
(2) It the body of the report the reportation, as nearly as possible, should be a substitute of the report the	it was de stated. The customs	of the natives should as muc	h as possible b	e noted and reported.
(3) The Patrol Report is to be encafter each patrol.	losed in this jacket, which, prope	erly filled in, is to be sent to	the Governme	nt Secretary immediately
(4) The space below is not to be w		•		
(5) The cost of the patrol must be 6733/5.33,—760.	own on the back, in the space	provided.		
Forwarded to the Government	nent Secretary.		j .	
Date 4/2	125- 100		11-	
Drive -	market with some on my 100 mm.		267	*
rete			Meer in cha	rge of Station.
and .				40.00
181				
mm:	7			

PATROL REPORT NO.6. BANIARA.

Patrol to DENEWA and POUDAWAHA by J. G. Fowler, A.R.M.

21. 1. 35 to 31. 1. 35.

Jamery 21st:- Left the station at 8 a.m. accompanied by 4 A.C. and
Interpreter RUABA. Arrived at GAIAWANAKI at noor. Had lunch
and sent the boat back to Baniara. One case of Arson dealt with
in C.N.M. Carriers selected. Camped.

January 22nd:- Left GAIAWANAKI at 6 a.m. Passer along REGITA Creek and Eteep hills to TARAMUGA, 3 houses and 30 people. Everything in order. Camped at 1 p.m. Good Rest House. Councillor MOKUA reported. No complaints.

January 23rd:- Left TARAMUGA at 6 a.m. Visited MERIKWABA a village of 3 houses, thence to TAROROBA 3 houses, Roads and houses well kept. No complaints. Reached TETERABA village at 11.30 a.m. 3 houses in good repair. No Rest House. Pitched tents, In 1931 these people killed all their pigs because one DUAILELE told them that that a steamer and big sea were coming out of the ground. They were digging sticks into the ground trying to find where the steamer was coming from. They now realise how foolish they were.

THTERABA with to join TARAMUGA. They are the same tribe, I offered no Absjection. It will save a patrol of miles. Ho need for the track to be kept epen to Augwana.

January 24th:- Left THTURABA at 6 a.m. Very lough track to AUGWANA which was reached at 1 p.m. V.C.RAUPA reported. All satisfactory. Rest House particularly good. Plenty of food. No complaints. No trace has been found of the missing man NABI, Selected new carriers.

January 25th: - Left Augwara at 6 a.m. Had lunch at Aritabu a small village of 4 houses, the first of the Denewa tribe. Continued at 1 p.m. and arrived at Ikara at 3 p.m. Track very rough.

A large number of DENEWA people assembled at Ikara Rest House is usual more active food than required. V.C. avarkonordad.

Court cases. Raining heavily, selected carriers.

January 26th:- Left DENUMA at 6.30 a.m. Crossed UGA Roalong the stony creeks over mount in side tracks
goate. Arrived at DOITA, a Village of 4 houses

26th contd:- Descended to a place called HETAU and pitched camp.

Councillors MUUANAMA reported with food. No complaints.

Instructed the people to clean a better track. RUABA useless as an Interpreter.

January 27th:- Left Hetau at 6 a.m. Arrived at BINAMATA a village of 2 houses at 8.30 a.m. Had breakfast. v.c.legiled of Poudawana district reported. After breakfast continued over hills on dangerous and narrow tracks and arrived at ENIA on the banks of the KUPU River at 3 p.m. The river was high and the current too swift to permit crossing. Camped in good Rest House. Natives from OBOUNTO. TAUAGARA. BANAWADIDI. WADESA. and BEBESI, small scattered villages, brought food. No complaints. Unfortunately these people have small scattered villages. Their superstition and foor of sorcery responsible. Selected carriers.

January 28th:- River in flood will not allow us to continue to BOIANAI

via WARAWADIDI. Left at 6 a.m. and passed again through BINAMATA

to a camping place called TURUWAFA and pitched tents at 3 p.m.

Raining.

January 29th:- Loft at 6 a.m. Road well cleaned to BERIMA Vill. on the table top of a very steep hill called HANANI. From here the track is bad. Walking in the bed of creeks strewn with boulders is hard and tiring. Reached the coast at NAKARA at 3 p.m. Rad lunch. went on to KERORO Rest House, crossing the Uga in flood.

V.C.MUMUGHNA reported.

January 31st:- Maleboat arrived. Reached Baniara at 3 p.m.

GRNERAL.

The tracks in the Mountains are probably as good as can be expected. Even a civil Engineer would find it difficult to make a roud. pusple are childlike and timid but not at all wicked. They have and gardens. They are not visited by any Missionary. Their and willingness to assist, and their present stage of civile due to the Govt. Apart from colds and coughe they seem to be

to long as they have pleaty of Native food, pigs and carsowaries, and can make itsasts and dances when they wish, they will remain happy and conflict in their Mountain homes.

Assistant Resident Magistrate.
Bamara, N.E.D.

Articles.	Quantity taken on		QUANTIT	TES ISSUE	D AND VALU				Returned.	R narks.
	Patrol.	Police.	Carriers.	Others.	Total Used	Gove	rnmer	11		
lice	300	50	100		150		12	6	150	
iscuits										
feat	14	14			148		5	3		
ugar	104	1016			10 40		1	*		
-Sau	50k		50		50		4	2	,	
oap	1 ben				1			3		
Pobacco	324	14.	2 54	216		3	6	6	4.10	
Matches	2dg	14			14			3		
Kerosene	1 fac	181.	1				2			
Cents	1	0			1				1	
elies	1				1		-		1	
Lamps	2				2	1			2	
Buckets	. 13				2				2	
Kerosene Caus	24				2				2	
Knives and Sheet	ns	-								
Knives, 18 in.	2				1		1		1	
Knives, others										
Belts										
Pouches							-			
Print							-	-		
	, , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , , ,					\		-		
Liandkerchiefs								-		
Beads							-	-		
Mirrors			17.12					-		
Axes							-			
Half \xes	1		1		-		1	-	-	
Tomchawks					1		-	+	-	
						-				
1		-						-	111	
	-					-				
					Total £	4	12	3	7	

ticle such es a tent is issued, but is returned for future use, the value should not be entored.

PATROL REPORT.

[G.P. 67.

STATION NUMBER. 7-34-35

STATION.

REPORT OF A PATROL made by Littorbe a. R. m.

Viola, Briward and Belgary - General Suspent to

for the purpose of

Left Station on 26/2/85 Returned to Station on 4/3/35

Number of Carriers employed & Prince Number of Police taken 3.

Name of Vessel used and of Officer in Charge While to 12 (1)

isited Toin Bowers, RADANA, MEIRKURS 22

KEIBODA

(1) I'm see the patrol is a regular rout a rt, show as nearly as possible, the report, show

of in a long-settled district a sketch map of the district patrolled should accompany the

(2) In the conjugation, as nearly as possible, should also be stated. The customs of the name of the V.C. The rumber of houses and the population, as nearly as possible, should also be stated. The customs of the natives should as much at possible to not land reported.

(3) The Patrol Report. So be enclosed in this jacket, which, properly filled in, is to be sent to the Government Secretary immediately

(4) The space belo not to be written in.

(5) ... east of the patro

be shown on the back, in the space provided.

Forwarded to the Government Secretary

Officer in charge of Station.

PATRUL NO.7. BANIARA.

PATROL TO VIDIA, BAIWAPA and BOTAMAI. Wastern Benachup For General Inspection. From 26th Pebruary to Lot Warch 1935. Ry. J. G. Fowler, A.R.M.

reby 26th. Tuesday.

Left Baniara in whaleboat at 7 a.m., accompanied by N.C.
RAHO RAKATANI, CPI KAREA, A.C.GABA and A.C.KENEKI and crew
of prisoners. The sea was very calm, no breeze. B.d park
to pull all the way to VIDIA and archored there at 1 p.m.
Most of the VIDIA peoples were absent making gardens. Tax
defaulters gone to Milke Bay plantation to earn money.
lage, houses [14] found in order. No complaints. Census
checked. Camped, mosquitoes bad.

27th. Wednesday.

Left VIDIA at 6 a.m., pulled to BAIWAPA a village of 10 good houses. Census checked. No complaints. Continued to BOIANAI and had breakfast. Held Court for Native Matters. Swing to a report that ASISI was being practiced by KOMINAWA natives. I sent cpl and A.C.KENVKI to effect arrests. Camped in good Rest House at BOIANAI. No native food supplied It is verymmarks searce here, owing to much feating.

28th. Thursday.

Held court for Native Matters. V.C. RAKIO, one of the most intelligent natives in the district, proceeded against a native Teacher for spreading a lying Report, causing the former to receive " Church punkshment" from Rev. W.Light. The Teacher was convicted and fined lo/-. The villages and houses were all in a satisfactory condition. Cpl and A.C. KENEKI not yet returned.

march.lst Firder.

Left Bolanil at 6.30 a.m., in Had to outly) the way to the station, reaching here at 11 a.m.

Articles.	Quantity taker on Patrol.		QUANTE	PIES ISSUE	ED AND VALU	Е.	Returned.	Rema
Arsieles.	Patrol.	Police.	Carriers.	Others.	Total Used.	Government Cost,	Actarden.	Nem.
A	100	20	40		60	50	40	
uits								
nt								
gar								
3 a								
рар								
bacco	34.			1/2	1/24	12	4 1	hamel
atches		4					. 3	1. 3.
erosene					the	10		
ente	24.			1				1
lies	1	*						1
amps	2				2		2	(
uckets	,			P				
erosene Cans	1				,		1	
nives and Sheath	8							
nives, 18 in	1		7		1		1	
nives, others			le constitution					
dts								3 1
wobes			1					
eint								
will								
andkerchiefa				100				
eads								
irrors								1.4
xes								
\zes	1		, ,		1		1	
Line Land	***			[1.				
	1		\ \ \					
100		1		177				
		"	1		Total £	1		

icle such as a tent is issued, but is returned for future use, the value should not be entered.

PATROL REPORT.

STATION NUMBER.

STATION.

REPORT OF A PATROL made by___

Atower a. R. To to

for the purpose of

Baga Baga Checking Comers and uniquelis

Left Station on 1874/88 Returned to Station on 194/85

Number of Carriers employed & Com Number of Police taken

Name of Vessel used and of Officer in Charge hallful 12

Villages visited MENAPI, DABORA, WARDEN

BogABOGA

Forwarded to the Government Secretary.

__, 193_5~.

Officer in charge of Station.

⁽¹⁾ Unless the patrol is a regular routine patrol in a long-settled district a sketch map of the district patrolled should accompany the report, showing, as nearly as possible, the positions of the places visited and a copy is to be made for filing on the station.

⁽²⁾ In the body of the report the name of the village should be followed by the name of the V.C. The number of houses and the population, as nearly as possible, should also be stated. The customs of the natives should as much as possible be noted and reported.

⁽a) The Patrol Report is to be enclosed in this jacket, which, properly filled in, is to be sent to the Government Secretary immediately after each patrol.

⁽⁴⁾ The space below is not to be written in.

⁽⁵⁾ The cost of the patrol must be shown on the back, in the space provided. 6738/5.33. - 75d.

PATROL REPORT No. 3 BANIARA.

PATROL to BOGABOGA for Checking of Census and inspection

APRIL 15th to 18th 1935.

By J. G. Fowler A.R.M.

- April 15th. Left Baniars in whaleboat accompanies by 3 A.Cs and Native Clerk at 2 p.m. Arrived at MENAPI (VC TOUBEKA) at 3 p.m. Chacked census and inspected viklage. Everything satisfactory. Camped for the night.
 - 16th. Left Menapi at 6 a.m. arrived at Dabora (V.C. Mewari) at 8 a.m. Checked ceneus and inspected vikinges, Two houses found bad.

 Owners punished. Left Dadora at 10 a.m. arrived at Wabubu

 IV.C. MOMORETA) at noon. Checked census. Villages, houses and plantation all in order. Left Wabubu at 8 p.m. ran into a heavy N.W. squall. Rain continued until 4 p.m. Anchored at BOGABOGA (V.C. KAKAMARA) at 8 p.m. Everything wet. Rest House unsatisfactory. Tereya (Messrs Henderson and Smeaton) anchored here.
 - holders dealt with for neglecting to repair their houses, 73
 villagers punished for not cleaning plantation. This is a good
 plantation but 't had not been attended to for months. Left
 BOGABOGA at 2 p.m. for MUKAWA. 10 minutes after leaving, a N.W.
 squall stuck us. Owing to heavy see and bad ...chorage at MUKAWA
 decided to turn back and man run before the wind to WABUBU
 where we anahored at 3 p.m. At 7 p.m. the rain ceases and wind
 droppes. Left WABUBU and arrived at BABIARA shortly after
 midnight, just in time to avoid another heavy squall.

247 A.R.M.NF

Articles.	Qua taken on Patrol.		QUANTI	FIES ISSUE	D AND VALUE		Returaed.	Remarks.
	Patrol.	Police.	Carriers.	Others.	Total Used.	Government Cost,		
··· ···	200	15	50		65	55	135	
ouits		4						
ıt								
ar								
•	i							* 23 23 3
ар								
paeco	1.10		246				2	
ches	1		240		-	47	4	
444	•						-	
dsene		7000					. ,	
A A STATE OF THE S			1					
cs	1000	1000		-				
mps	-	100	The same				2	
Acts			36/20 CO				2	
laps	-		And the second				12	
iv ath								
es, in	1_						L	1
ves, others	100			<u> </u>				
ts Pix			-					
ches		363	1					
at in								
n 2.0 d.,	349							
ndkerchiels	100						•	the state of the state of
ds								
rors				•				
s	*						*	
Axes	1		3			1	1	
	1						1	
1			17.				7	
7. 1	200							
			1,1					
		1.7	1	10	Total £		•	

[G.P. 67

PATROL REPORT

STATION NUMBER

REPORT OF A PATROL made by Liftowles a. e.m to Louise Hors A Variation Boxo for the purpose of General Lurgestian

Left Station on 2/5/35 Returned to Station on 8/5/35

Number of Carriers employed 20 Number of Police taken 3

Name of Vessel used and of Officer in Change Whatebest 12 A.C. M. Car

FIND. DIDIWA, GIWA, NERA, ORETA, DALA, KOIA BAGIRABUKU. BATILA, MARONA. MONOWA, WOUKENA, IAK!
MONOWA, RUMA, KUBURU, SIGIRU GAIA MARKE!

(1) Unless the patrol is a regular routine patrol in a long-settled district a sketch map of the district patrolled should accompany the report, showing, as nearly as possible, the positions of the places visited and a copy is to be made for filing on the station.

(2) In the body of the report to a name of the village should be followed by the name of the V.C. The number of houses and the population, as nearly as possible, should also be stated. The customs of the natives should as much as possible be noted and reported.

(3) The Patrol Report is to be enclosed in this jacket, which, properly filled in, is to be sent to the Government Secretary immediately after each patrol.

(4) The space below is not to be written in.

(5) The cost of the patrol must be shown on the back, in the space provided.

7403/3.85. -- 1,000

Forwarded to the Government Secretary.

Dete 11. 5. , 193.5.

Officer in charge of Station

Kareron

UBIRA

PATROL REPORT 1 .. 9 BARIARA.

PATROL TO LOWER RUABA VILLAGE for GENERAL INSPECTION MAY 2nd to 8th 1935. J. G. Fowler, A.R.M.

2nd.

Left the station at 8 a.m., accompanied by three A.C., and crossed to ABUARO on the mainland. Inspected ABUARO village. Found two houses in bad repair and dealt with the owners. Left there at 9 a.m., with 20 village carriers. Inspected OMORA village v.C. KAIGURA. The 8 houses good road and village clean. MAPAMUTUNA 2 houses, KAIBOGIMOIMO village 5 houses, DIDIWA 9 houses, CIWA 24 houses all in order. After lanch inspected NBBA 3 houses, ORETA 15 Acuses, Jala 3 houses, Kolaragira 3 houses, Buku 18 houses well kept, road clean. Received a report that one of the KOMINANA witnessos for the central court on 4th ult, named KOMI. supposed to have been taken by an alligator when crossing RUABA river near BURU, had really been murdered (drowned) by two women named BUNA and CERISTAPEL, the body taken by them to DALA erock, cooked and eaten by them. Four women state that they were eye witnesses to this but the accused deny any knowledge of it. Investigation will not be completed until the two natives who accompanied KOMI can be brought from KOMINANA, which is inland from BOIANAI. camped at BURU V.C. MARUAGU supplied no native food.

3rd.

Left Bury at 8 s.m., and proceeded inland. After a long walk through the jungle road reached BAJIRA village ? houses shortly after atriking the open country. V.C. VIARA has improved the road. About 2 p.m., arrived at MAPONA 6 houses and MONONA 6 houses, both satisfactory. Camped in good Rest House. No complaints, selected new carriers.

Left MOBONA at 6 a.m. and arrived at WOUKWAPA is 3 hou only V.C. KIRAMA in the village of 3 houses. At noon 8 mer up. It appears the people live in their gardens to profrom pige. Left at I p.m. Passed through IAKI 6 ho village and road. On reaching MORARI section of r from good. GURUKWAIA people had not cleaned their MONABI about 4 p.m. V.C.KEROM was e

houses in this millags bad

oth.

he complained that his people would not obey him. 5 GURUKWAIA and 7 MONARI men dealt with. Very little food supplied.

Left MONARI at & a.m., using the le prisoners as carriers. As soon as we reached the RUABA section of the road it was difficult to find our way through the dense grass. On erriving at RUABA rest house V.C. MAGIRARA was called on to explain. He said the people refused to hear his order. 20 men were sentenced to 14 days imp.

Loft RUARA at 7 s.m. KARUBH 6 houses clean but road Stie very bad. ? men dealt with. Arrived at SIGURU V.C.BOBIRA at 10 a.m., and had breakfast. Continued over a good rous to the

coast at GAIAWANARI and camped.

Left GAIAWANAKI at 5 a.m. Took some time to ferry neross RUABA river at BUKU. Remohed GIWA about 10 a.m. sent prison to BANIARA. Whaleboat pulled up on the beach. Quite impossible to anchor her in such a strong wind and sea. Made further investigation re death of KOMI and dealt with cases in C.N.M.

Last CIMA at 5 a.m. Boat leaking badly. Resched the station at 7.30 a.m., just as the strong wind commenced yound all satisfactory. Pulled up the boat and found that a cracked plant had got very much worse.

A.R.M.Banlara.

7th.

Sth.

Articles							Returned. Remarks.	Remarks.	
	Patrol.	Police.	Carriers.	Others.	Total Used.	Governme Cost.			
lice	250	10.45	190		200	16	8	50	
Suits									
West									
gar									
i'ra							A		
Soap									
)bacco	-6 Us		54	116	614	14	0		
Matches	1 da	3	6	3	1dg	THE RESERVE OF THE PERSON NAMED IN	3		
Kerosee	7				0	1	6		
32AL	<i>)</i> .								
Flies	,				1			1	
Lamps	2				2			2	
Buokets	2				2			2	
Kerosene Cans					1			,	
Knives and Sheat	hs								
Knives, 18 in.	. ,				1			,	
Kniv s, others						1.			
delts						7			
Pouel									
									1
					- 1				
				/					
P			1		1				
1-0								-	
3		11/18		1	100000	7		/	
	The same of the sa								
34	20 00 2	1							
1 33		1		h.					

the value st

fG.P. 67

PATROL REPORT

STATION NUMBER

REPORT OF A PATROL made by Lffrober a. R. M. to

Cape helon boundary for the purpose of

General Purposes

Left Station on 146/35 Returned to Station on 16/6/35

Number of Carriers employed 8 Number of I taken 3

Name of Vessel used and of Officer in Charge Whilehout 12 Infrades

Villages visited MUKAWA, TANIO, KARUASI, MEDINO

KEWANSASAP, BOGANOGA, BARU, MENAPI

7405/3.35.-1,000.

Forwarded to the Government Secretary.

Date / 8. 6. , 193.5

Officer in charge of Station

⁽¹⁾ Unless the patrol is a regular routine patrol in a long-settled district a sketch map of the district patrolled should accompany the report, shewing, as nearly as possible, the positions of the places visited and a copy is to be made for filing on the station.

⁽²⁾ In the body of the report the name of the village should be followed by the name of the V.C. The number of houses and the population, as nearly as possible, should also be stated. The customs of the natives should as much as possible be noted and reported.

⁽³⁾ The Patrol Report is to be enclosed in this jecket, which, properly filled in, is to be sent to the Government Secretary immediately after each patrol.

⁽⁴⁾ The space below is not to be written in.

⁽⁵⁾ The cost of the patrol must be shown on the back, in the space provided.

PATROL PREORT 10. BANIARA.

PATROL TO CAPE NELSON BOUNDARY, POR GENERAL PURPOSES.

BROM 11th to 16th June 1935.

By H.G. Fowler, ...R.M.

Jane 11th.

Left the station in whaleboat No.12 at 7 a.m accompanied by 3 A.Cs and a local crew 8. Arrived at MUKAWA at 6 p.m. camped for the night. Spent the evening with Hev C.W.Aston and clem Lane.

lach.

villages and plantation found well kept. Sailed to MAPIO. Paid the next of kin. wages due to deceased native BANIGE. His father and brother greatly distressed on heating of his death caused by accident at Aroa. Although I had ordered repairs to Rest House nearly a year ago nothing has been done Sent A.C. to arrest the disobedient villagers. Councillor SIGERIBOINA complained that these men lived in their gardens and did nothing in the village. colled at KANUASI. Village and road in good condition. Continued to MELINC and camped for the night in a good kest House, Y.C. BOMARIBA had village, plantation and road in good order. A.C. arrived with 9 TAPIO natives who were dealt with for disobeying a lawful order. A.C. KAPISONA sent overland to Baniara with nine prisoners. Lett MEDINO at 8 a.m., met Mr. Spiller in his launen with a number of recruits. He was taking them to Baniara to sign on Arrived at KRWABSASAP. About 2 p.m. Sent for KWAGILA people. Learnt that Mr. Spiller had just recruited a dozen boys from there. In the evening the councillor arrived with the remaining villagers. Selected a v.c. to fill the vacancy at EWAGILA advised them to make copra and bring it to KWWANSASAP for so that there would be no tex defaulters. councillor all in order at KWAGILA.

14th.

13th.

Left REWANSASAP at 8 a.m. after passing BAIAU str with big sea compelled us to beat against MENINO we were shipping seas and hed to

tsland until 6 p.m. Then w

when the wind and ser

June 14th.

reef, and reached MUKAWA on 15th at 6 a.m. Changed erew sod continued to 30GABOGA where we remained until 7 p.m. Then we pulled inside the reef to Baku and camped. Very bad weather during the night.

16th. Left BARU at 3 a.m pulled to WABUBU. Strong S.R. wind and sea. Sailed to MERAPI arriving there at noon. After lunch continued to Bantario.

A.H.M.Baniara.

Adda	Quantity taken on Patrol.	QUANTITIES ISSUED AND VALUE.							Returned.	Remarks.	
Articles	Patrol.	Police.	Carriers.	Others.	Total Used.	Gove	rome ost.	nt	100	Share Page	
ice 8	300	30	70		100		8	4	200		
iscaits											
Ioat	4	4			44		2	0			
Sugar	3	3			3110.			6			
Pea											
robacco	10	65	116.	73	1216		3	6	82		
Matches	1da	4	116.	Hote	1 day			3			
Kerosene	1can			Hara	1/2 ca		2	0	1/2		-
Tenta							-	*			
Flies #	1					_			1		
Tamps	. 2			4					2		
Buckets	. 2								2.		
Kerosene Cars									1		
Knives and Sheat	hs										
Knives, 18 in.	/								1		
Knives, others											
Beltz											
Pouches											
Print											
Beads		1									
Mirrors		1/2							-/		
Axes											
1	,	ZA							1		
7		1									
5-		Crew					10	20			
		u	1			17	1		13.00		
		1			7			1		, n	
		1	-		Total £		14	-			10

h as a tent is issued, but is returned for future use, th

PATIROL REPORTS.

1935 = 1936

DENEWA & POUDAWANA.

2 KARUASI

3 BOIANATE

4 KARUASI

MANERO WHAMSIA

Territory of Papua.

DANIARA DISTRICT.

Year 1935-1936.

proposed Programme of Patrols.

1	To	DIMINA and POUDANANA. Some any	
2	1	WARRIE WHAT THE	
ŏ	"	ILAKAI valley	
4	From	BART TO WIND WIND AND TO THE	
5	-	" " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " " "	
6		Lover RUABA Villages.	

other patrols will be made.

7.5

To Rocides.

A.R.M.Baniara.N.E.D. 30th June 1935. Territory of Papus.

BARIANA DISTRICT.

Year 1935-1986.

proposed Programme of patrole.

1	#0	DEMENT and POUDAWANA.
2		WAMSIA " MANGAO
3	" -	ILAKAI valley
4	Prom	BANIARA to VIDIA COSSTAL.
5	м	" "BALAU "
6		Lower RUABA Villages.

If opportunity offers or accasion warrants other patrols will be made.

A.R.M.Baniara, N.E.D. 30th June 1935.

To Hod. 0.3. De Port Sore Soresby.

[G.P. 67

PATROL REPORT

Ros/35=36

Baniara STATION.

REPORT OF A PATROL made by Liftwee a. R.m. to

Senewa Parkowan for the purpose of

Left Station on 12/8/35 Returned to Station on 20/8/35

Number of Carriers employed 27 (init phine) Number of Police taken 4

Name of Vessel used and of Officer in Charge #. Whalefort 2012

Villages visited Auguana, ARITABU, IKARA,

DOITA, WARESA, WARRAMOIDI, MANISIA

BOIRARI

(i) Unless the patrol is a regular routine patrol in a long settled district a sketch map of the district patrolled should accompany the report, showing, as nearly as possible, the positions of the places visited and a copy is to be made for filing on the station.

(2) In the body of the report the name of the village should be followed by the name of the V.C. The number of houses and the population, as nearly as possible, should also be stated. The customs of the natives should as much as possible be noted and reported.

(3) The Patrol Report is to be enclosed in this jacket, which, properly filled in, is to be sent to the Government Secretary immediately after each patrol.

(4) The space below is not to be written in.

(5) The cost of the putrol must be shown on the back, in the space provided.

7405/3.35.-1,000

Forwarded to the Government Secretary.

Date 23/8/35 , 193

Affricales Officer in charge of St tion

ANCHO SU

9

Patrol Report No 1 1935-6 BANIARA STATION.

Patrol to DENEWA and POUDAWARA districts. From 12th Aug 1935 to abth Aug. 1935 For general purposes By J. G. Powler, A. R. M.

Att Bar

Left Baniara in wheleboat at 7. a. m. Arrived in BONABONA passage, UGA at 8 30 a.m. Landed gear and returned boat to the station in charge of Clerk RAHA RAKATANI. Left UGA with 27 carriers and 4 A. C. at 9.30 a. m. Reached AUGWANA at 2.p. m. V. C. KAUPA reported. Road en route clean. Villages MAUWONA 6 houses, MAIOTA 2 houses, GEPO 5 houses all la good order. Rest house satisfactory but A. C. barracks seeds attention. No complaints received. Four boys belonging to IGU where werner was killed, reported that they had deserted from WAIGAMI Pltm. in Milae Bay. They stated that they had been taken to work by two ABAU district natives, named BOMA and BU-N & had deserted because they had been threatened with puripuri by some boys at WAIGAMI. I have no warrant for their arrest so am not detaining them, but will communicate with R. M. R. D.

Aug. 13th Left Augwana at 6. a. m. Reached ARITABU at II a m. 75 people present. Food supplied. Councillor Imported all well. Left at moon. From here we ascend the mountain HOTAVA fully 3500 ft. The hardest of roads. On the descent to IKARA the scenery is beautiful Gardens on the hill sides and the Rest House on a grass spur 2000 ft above the creek and the small village houses here and there. On arrival at the Rest house "oo people were assembled. Heither the Rost house nor the A. C. barrucks are satisfactory. The V. C. has not obeyed my orders re them or the road. Not a mingle complaint was made. It them scent to me that there is a probability of the Anglican Missi spening a station here in the near future. There are a numi of young boys wearing crosses. At least 150 children were present and all of them strong, healthy and intelligent. bed and dirty. 9 natives ucas

It is appeared to the paperties is winning. It really does

seem remainable that among a population of 800 one never hears of any breach of the Native Rogulations. I fear that Streety is the cause. It was reported by the V. C., Councillors and husband that an eld married woman had honged herself because of her prolonged illness. On investigation I elicited that she had committed suicide because a man would not repay two pigs that she had given to him. I have decided to recommend another man for V. C. The present one is afruid to open his mouth and give an order.

14th

We left about 7 a. m. and arrived at DOITA 4 houses, at 3 p. m Fortunately there was no rain and we were able to travel along the stony creek for a few miles. Then we ascended over a hard road to DOITA. Descending from there to HETAU and pitched tents.

V. C. LEGILEGI reported with FOUDAWANA carriers and BINAMATA and DOITA people brought food.

15th

Left Herau at 6 a.m. Passed through BINAMATA 4 houses over a clean road. From here to ENIA the ascent and descent is difficult travelling. The cold mist and wind and track he much worse than Mass the gap on owen Stanley range. Crossed the KU! Kutu river half a mile from ENIA and climbed to the Rest house at WADRSA about 3 p. m. 75 POUDAWANA people with food. One pig preserted for which I paid a tomahawk. No complaints. People very friendly. Good rest houses.

16th

conneillor Lauwagi cannot make them obey govt. regulations is houses and road. A few weeks in gaol might have some effect on x them.

17th. Left WARAWADIDI at 6 sam. arrived at MANISIA lo s.m. Road very bed and dirty. 9 natives healt with for not attending to them.

aug 17th contd.

These people are as difficult as the AWARAMADIDI and live mostly in the gardens on the hills. V.C. RAKIO says that they refuse to do what he orders. Reached BOIANAI at 2 p.m. suffering from Flu. In the evening held C.N.M.

18th. At BOIANAI.

19th.

At BOIANAI desling with complaints all days about 7 p.m.
N.C.RAHO RAKATANI arrived with whaleboat. Left in her at
S p.m. Boscuntered big sea and rain. Anobored at BANIARA
about 1 p.m. on 20th feeling very ill.

A.R.M.Baniara. 23/Aug/1935.

Articles	Quantity taken on Patrol.		QUANTI	TIES ISSUI	D AND VALU		Returned.	Remarks.	
	Patrol.	Police.	Carriers.	Others.	Total Used.	Government Cost.			
ice	300	50	100		150	126	150		
iscuits	-						4		
eat	10	10		-	10	50			
ngar	10	10			10	18		7	
- Sall	50		25	5	30	26	20		
оар	2	1	2		1	3	1		
obacco	30	214	17	1	20	268	10		
latches	30 2 dy	1 da			1	3	1		
	2 gels	1			1	20	1		
onts	- 1						1		
ilies	1						1		
Lamps	3						3		
Buckets	2			•			2		
Kerosene Cans	2						2		
Knives and Sheat									
Knives, 18 in.	2						2		
Knives, others						- 6			
Belts									
Pouches									
Print									
TwiP									
		1 4-							
Beads	***								
Mirrors									
Axes									
Half Axes	1						2		
Tomahawks	-	-		5	7	5			
Lumanows									
				-					

A ME - When an article such as a tent is issued, but is returned for future use, the value should not be entered.

[G.P. 67

PATROL REPORT

STATION NUMBER

2/35-36

Maniere

STATION.

REPORT OF A PATROL made by____

J. G. Fowler, A. R. M.

MANUFACIA

for the purpose of

Tax Jolleoting At

Left Station on 2/10/55 Returned to Station on 13/10/55

Number of Carriers employed Number of Police taken

Name of Vessel used and of Officer in Charge halouse he is . J. G. Fowler

Bald Sidle Makes A

- (1) Unless the patrol is a regular routine patrol in a long settled district a sketch map of the district patrolled should accompany the report, snowing, as nearly as possible, the positions of the places visited and a copy is to be made for filing on the station.
- (2) In the body of the report the name of the village should be followed by the name of the V.C. The number of houses and the population, as nearly as possible, should also be stated. The customs of the natives should as much as possible be noted and reported.
- (3) The Patrol Report is to be enclosed in this jacket, which, properly filled in, is to be sent to the Government Secretary immediately after each patrol.
 - (4) The space below is not to be written in.
 - (5) The cost of the patrol must be shown on the back, in the space provided.

Forwarded to the Government Secretary. R. m.

Date 25. 10 , 1933

ATKAT GARRA TUBLER Nomago

Patrol Report No 2 BANIARA 1935-6

Patrol to KARUASI for Taxation work and general From Oct. 7th to 13th 1935 By J. G. Fowler, A. R. M.

Oct 7th Left the station in wheleboat accompanied by 4 A. C. and crew of 7 at 7 a. m. Arrived at MENAPI at 8. 30 a. m. Paid Family bonus. Inspected villages. Found all in order. Nusa came to anchor. Passengers Mr & Mrs Cawley and Mr Spiller came asbore. Left Menapi at II a. m. Visited DABORA village, paid bonus to Mothers. Inspected villages. All satisfactory. Continued to WARDED. Collected taxes and paid bonus. Plantation fairly clean. One mative dealt with for not cleaning his lines.

Oct Sth Left Warden at 7 a.m. and sailed with a fair wind to Taple.

Found that most of the people had gone to MUKAWA for Baptism and Confirm to preparation. Continued to KARUASI. Found the same here. Sent A. C. NAM and KARISORA to Cape Nelson with witnesses required by the R. M. Camped for the night.

did not wish to interfer. with the religious instruction of the tax defaulters at MUKAWA, I allowed the TAPIO people to remain there, and to pay their taxes before maxt year. Continued to MUKAWA. Collected taxes and paid bonus. A very large gathering of natives at the Mission.

Oct IO Went to BOGABOGA. Collected taxes, paid bonus. Villages and houses in order. Plantation clean.

Oct IIth Pulled to BAKU. Collected taxes and paid bonus. Villages and houses in good condition. Heavy S. E. wind and sea.

Oct I2th Pulled to WABUBU. Sea and wind too great to continue.

Latoule A. H. M.

Articles	Quantity taken on Patrol.		QUANTI	TIES ISSUI	ED AND VALU	JE.		Returned.	Remark
Athicies	Patrol.	Police.	Carriers.	Others.	Total Use 2	Governme Cost.	nt		
lice	300	142	70		112	18	6	188	
iscuits	.,								
feat	. 8	8			8	4	0		
Sugar	64	6			6	1	6		
lea									
Soap									
Pobacco	104	108	425	14	34	7	0		
Matches	1 do	1		,	1		3		
Kerosene	2646	2			2	1	6		2
				-					
Flies				-					
Lamps	2				2			2	The second Second Company and Second
Buckets	-2				2		-	2	
Kerosene Caus	21				21			12	
Knives and Sheat	hs								
Knives, 18 ia.								4	
Knives, others							-		
Belts				-			-	1	
Pouches									
Print							-		
Twill									
Handkerchiefa									
Beads							-		
Mirrors					2				
Axes									
Half Axes							1		
Tomahawks								1	
Cash		7	916		•	9	-	(
1. 1	-	/	"		10				
, +	7/2	1		3.4.					4 4 4 4 1 1 1 1 1
A STATE OF THE STATE OF						-	-		

Note.—When ar article such as a tent is ssued, but is eturned for future use the value should not be entered.

PATROL REPORT

STATION NUMBER

REPORT OF A PATROL made by

UGA BOIRNAT for the purpose of Lan Callecting of word

Left Station on 4/12/35 Returned to Station on 6/12/35

Number of Carriers employed 5 /22 sours Number of Police taken 3

Name of Vessel used and of Officer in Charge old Survey to boat Ifforblec

Villages visited NAKARA, KERORO, MUA, RADAVA, MEITEPANA, KEIBOOR

(1) Unless the patrol is a regular routine patrol in a long-settled district a sketch map of the district patrolled should accompany the report, showing, as nearly as possible, the positions of the places visited and a copy is to be made for filing on the station.

(2) In the body of the report the name of the village should be followed by the name of the V.C. The number of houses and the population, as nearly as possible, should also be stated. The customs of the natives should as much as possible be noted a reported.

(3) The Patrol Report is to be enclosed in this jacket, which, properly filled in, is to be sent to the Government Secretary immediately after each patrol.

(4) The space below is not to be written in.

(5) The cost of the patro' must be shown on the back, in the space provided.

7405/3.35,-1,000.

Forwarded to the Government Secretary.

Date 10 12 35 , 193

Officer in charge of Station

Patrol Repu : No 3 BANIARA 1935-6

Patrol to UGA and BOIANAI for Tax Collecting & General By J. G. Fowler A. R. M.

Dec. 4th to 6th 1935.

Dece 4th Left Baniara at 8. a. m. with 3 A. C. and 5 prisoner for crew. Arrived at UGA at II.30. a. a. Sent for taxable natives.

Inspected villages & roads, the latter ret clean. On arrival of v. C. MINDGENA he was cautioned. Natives in village put on road.

Tax payers not putting in appearance v. C. ordered to bring them to BOIANAI.

RADAVA Rest House at 9. a. m. Boat is learing badly at Stern post & along garboard strake. Collected taxes and paid family bonus until 7. p. m. Had dinner at the Mission.

Dec 6th No complaints received. Roads and viriages in good condition. Left BOIANAI at II a. m. Returned to Station at 4 p. m. Taxes collected £ 52-5-c. Bonus paid £7-10-0.

A. R. M.

Articles Quantity taken on Patrol. Rice	/4 L	Carriers.	Others.	73 SF 2	T	3	2	4 ½ 16 2	Remarks	
issuits ingar ingar		244	/35			1	3	4 2 16		
iscuits ingar ingar			/35			1	3	4 2 16		
Matches Pents Buckets Kerosene Caus Knives and Sheaths Knives, 18 in Ents Pouches Print Twill Handkerchiefe Beads			/35	13842				2		
Soap Cea Coap Matches Kerosene Flies Lamps Buckets Z Kerosene Caus I Knives and Sheaths Knives, 18 in. Enives, others Belts Pouches Print Twill Handkerchiefe Beads			/35	13845				2		
Cea			/35	13.842				2		
Cobacco			/35	13842				2		
Matches Kerosene Penta Flies Buckets Kerosene Caus Knives and Sheaths Knives, 18 in Knives, others Belts Pouches Twill Handkerchiefe Beads			135	13.842				2		
Matches Kerosene Penta Flies Buckets Kerosene Caus Knives and Sheaths Knives, 18 in Knives, others Belts Pouches Twill Handkerchiefe Beads								2		
Files						1	0			
Elies Lamps 2 Buckets 2 Kerosene Caus 1 Knives and Sheaths Knives, 18 in Enives, others Pouches Print Twill Handkerchiefe Beads										
Elies Lamps 2 Buckets 2 Kerosene Caus 1 Knives and Sheaths Knives, 18 in Enives, others Pouches Print Twill Handkerchiefe Beads										
Lamps 2 Buckets 2 Kerosene Caus 1 Knives and Sheaths Knives, 18 in Knives, others Belts Pouches Twill Handkeroblefe Beads									1	
Buckets 2 Kerosene Caus 1 Knives and Sheaths Knives, 18 in Knives, others Pouches Print Twill Handkerobleft Beads										
Knives and Sheaths Knives, 18 in Knives, others Belts Print Twill Handkerobjefs Beads							-	2		
Knives and Sheaths Knives, 18 in Knives, others Belts Print Twill Handkerobjefs								1		
Knives, 18 in Knives, others Belts Pouches Twill Handkerch: of r Beads	STATE OF THE PARTY OF	5 199								
Knives, others Belts Pouches Print Twill Handkerchiefr										
Belts Pouches Print Twill Handkerchiefe Beads								1		
Print Twill Handkeroblefe Beads										
Twill Handkeroblefe Beads										
Handkerchlofe				(
Beads										
						14				•
Axes										
Half Axes /							1	1		
Tomahawks										
	The state of the s		4	1/						
1//		S Page								
60.		100 1000			1				The second second	

NOTE. When an article such as a tent is issued, but is returned for future use, the value should not be entered.

[G.P. 67

PATROL REPORT

STATION NUMBER 4/35-36

Banisis

REPORT OF A PATROL made by

KARUASI VII MUKAWA for the purpose of General Perposes

Left Station on 3/3/32 Returned to Station on 3/3/36

Number of Carriers employed 8 Number of Police taken 3

Name of Vessel used and of Officer in Charge Whalebour Sylvestee

Villages visited BoganogA, Mukawa, TAPIO KARUAS!

(1) Unless the patrol is a regular routine petrol in a long-settled district a sketch map of the district patrolied should accompany the report, showing, as nearly as possible, the positions of the places visited and a copy is to be made for filing on the station.

(2) In the body of the report the name of the village should be followed by the name of the V.C. The number of houses and the population, as nearly as possible, should also be stated. The customs of the natives should as much as possible be noted and reported.

(a) The Patrol Report is to be enclosed in this jacket, which, properly filled in, is to be sent to the Government Secretary immediately after each patrol.

(4) The space below is not to be written in.

(5) The cost of the patrol must be shown on the back, in the space provided.

7405/3.35.--1,000.

Forwarded to the Government Secretary.

Date 7 · 3 . , 109 6

PATROL REPORT No 4, 1935-6 Bantara.

Patrol to KARUASI via MUKAWA, Merch 3rd to 5th 1936.
By J.G. Fowler, A.R.E.

March 3rd - Loft Baniara in Whaleboat at 7 a.m. accompanied by N.C., N.M.A. and Z A.C. with crew of S. Arrived MENAPI 8 a.m. Landed Cpl Jigori and wife and 1 v.D. patient to go to Samarai by the "GUITANA". Boot taking in water badly. Pulled to MUKAWA no wind, very hot, anchored 5 p.m. and camped. No Court cases, Everything in order Dined with Rev. Whomshom-Aston-

th. Left MUKAWA at 9 a.m. and pulled to TAPIO. Bailing out boat all the way, walked to KARUASI, Road and bridges very bad. All the people absent. KARUASI matives away at MAISIN (Tufi). Owing to bad condition of boat decided to return. Arrived BOGABOGA at 3 p.m. and camped, everything satisfactory. Selected REREDA for V.C. vacamoy.

5th. Pulled to GINADA, Village houses eto, in good condition. Two Councillors selected by the villagers received medels. With sail and cars returned to Baniara at 5 p.m.

24.7.

Articles	Quantity taken on Patrol.		QUANTI	TIES ISSUI	. Returned.	Remarks.		
	Patrol.	Police.	Carriers.	Others.	Total Used.	Government Cost.		
Rice	3000	MALL	18%		50	63	250	
Biscuits								
Meat								
Sugar								
Геа							-	
Зо а р							4	
Tobacco	10	()	2110	116	34	76	7	
Matches	***						1	
Kerosene								
Tents				-				
Flies								
Lamps	. 2						2	
Buckets	- 2						2	
Kerosene Cans	2					10		
Knives and She	aths							1
Knives, 18 in.								
Knives, others								
Belts		1.6						
Pouches								
Print						. 1		
Fwill								
Handkeroniefs								
Beads							The second contract of the second	
Mirror	'							
Axes	1						1	
Half Axes								
Comahawks								
		1						
					1/2			
					Total £	- 149		

NOTE.—When an article such as a tent is issued, but is returned for future use, the value should not be entered.

[G.P. 67

PATROL REPORT

STATION NUMBER

Banina	STATION.
REPORT OF A PATROL made by	Howler to
MANERO WAMSIA	dishits for the purpose of
General Purpose	
yeurs my	
Left Station on 6/4/31 Returned to St	tation on 14.4.36
Number of Carriers employed av. 25 Number	r of Police taken 5
Name of Vessel used and of Officer in Charge Hale	
Villages visited GAIAWANAKI, TA	
KABURUIRUABA, PUMAN	BOROVIA, GAGATO
an - bearing Al	INANI, KNITYICH
De to Environ Conson Civers Co	FERGERASINA, SIRIMO
(1) Utiless the patrol is a regular routine patrol in a long-settled district a sketch report showing, as nearly as possible, the positions of the places visited and a copy is	map of the district patrolled should accompany the to be made for filing on the station.
(2) In the body of the report the name of the village should be followed by population, as nearly as possible, should also be stated. The customs of the natives	the name of the V.C. The number of houses and th
(3) The Patrol Report is to be enclosed in this jacket, which, properly filled in, is after each patrol.	
(4) The space below is not to be written in	
(5) The cost of the patrol must be shown on the back, in the space provided. 7405/8.35.—1,000.	
Forwarded to the Government Secretary.	
Date 16 · 44 · , 193 6	01,
1/4/0	Officer in charge of Station
	· Os

Patrol Report No 5 BaniaRa Station.

Potrol to MANEAO and WAMSIA Districts

For general purposes
April6 th to 14th 1956

By J. G. Fowler A. R. M.

April 6th Left Baniars in whalevest accompanied by Cpl. Orere 4 A. C. and H. M. A. IDAU with local crow. Landed at GALAWANAKI and returned boat to Station. Getting carriers and arranging loads.

V. C. TYPUDU had all in order.

Left Galawanaki passed through TakiTaki over a cloca in: April 7th but wet road to SIGIRU V. C. BOBIRA. Everything satisfactory. Left SIGIRU and after 3 hours rough travelling arrived April 6th at KARURU. Councillor FOROKARINA is exercises a good influence here. Passed through RUABAvillages in good order to FURANI, V. C. KWABYA. Roads, Rest house and villages good, Camped, the night quite cold an agreeable change from the coast. Altatude about 600 above s. L. Left FUMALU and after the stiff climb up UMPI hill descended to BUROVIA about the best kept and prettiest villages in the district. Excellent cranges and lamons produced. Councilior GWAMIO deserves such credit. Passed through GAGAIU 8 houses to ITUI One house occupied by 6 men in a bed state. Offenders dealt with. ARUT 5 h ouses in better order. Arrived at WAPONA rest house andressure camped. V. C. Benedman supplied food and new carriers. L oft Tapona crossed GUPATI river very high and April Ioth reached BOROMATA IS houses, well kept. AUWANI a village of 23 houses in fair condition. Continued to BINIGUNI Rest House. The waterfall in flood a beautiful sight. Good oranges supplied and plenty of native rood. No complainte. V. C. IONU is a good man. April 11th Left RHIGUNI and in four hours reached KWAGILA

V. C. MUGUTUL. Her breakfast and changed carriers. One case of Adultory heard. road and village good. Continued to PUE V. C. MANI-WATA. Road under control of V. C. of KEWINGASAP (C. N. district) well cleaned. FUE people a poor lot. Very little food. Passed a had night with fever.

April 18th Left PUE and arrived at Madina for house.

through a middy track to IARAMI rest house and camped. Most of the IARAMI man are under c/s on plantations.

April 13th Passed through GURU 4 houses, GERAGERASINA 7 houses SIRINO 6 houses, FEM 5 houses, BUSAIANAKI 5 houses to KARUASI and camped. Selected a man for V. C. These natives and TAPIO are a lazy and disobedient lot. Dealt with a tex defaulter. Rain compelled us to camp.

14th Left KARUASI about 5 a. m. over a rough road to ABUARA and erossed to Baniara at noon. 123 frateuls there health by the winner

A. R. M.

Articles	Quant by taken on		QUANTI	TIES ISSUI	ED AND VAL	A STATE OF THE PROPERTY OF THE								
7	Patrol.	Police.	Carriers.	Others.	Total Used	Gov	ernme Cost.	Daif.	Returned.	Remarks.				
Rice	400	100	200		300	1	17	6	100					
المركنال	6	6			6		2							
Meat	6	6			6		2	11						
Sugar	6	6			6			0						
Tea								/						
Soap	1	1			1			3						
Tobucco	3016	116	18	1.	20140	2	10	0	10.40					
Matches	1da	6	6		12			3						
Kerosene	Igal	1900			1 gal		2	0						
Tents	1	/			1				1					
Flies	1				1				1					
Lamps	2				2				2					
Buckets	2				2				2					
Kerosene Cans	2		-		2				2					
Knives and Sheat	hs			7										
Knives, 18 in.	2				2	•			2					
Knives, others								1						
Belts														
Pouches							-							
Print														
Twill														
Handkerchiefs		200					-							
Bec Is			-				-							
Mirrors							-							
Axes	- 3	9000			2									
Half Axes	2				2				2					
Tomahawks														
							-							
1-														
1					1				1 / A					
		1			Total £	4	10	1						

NOTE. - When an article such as a tent is issued, but is returned for future use, the value should not be entered.

[G.P. 6

PATROL REPORT

STATION NUMBER

BARIARA. N.K.D. ___STATION. C.H.Darius.A.R.M. REPORT OF A PATROL made by___ DANIEL & POUDLIANA Dists. for the purpose of General Inspection. Left Station on Bade July 1936 Returned to Station on 16th July 1936 Number of Carriers employed 26 Number of Police taken Name of Vessel used and of Officer in Charge Villages visited TORAS MAPAROTURA, GIVA, BUKU, GATAWARAKI, NUBUHUBU or Siri-E-MORO, MANUWONA, AUGUANA, ARAITAFU, MA EBI, IKARA, MEAU, UONA, NORA, WADESA, WARAMADIDI, MANASIA, WADAHSRA and VURAWARIA. (1) Unless the patrol is a regular routine patrol in a long-settled district a sketch map of the district patrolled should accompany the report, showing, as nearly as possible, the positions of the places visited and a copy is to be made for filing on the station. (2) In the body of the report the name of the village should be followed by the name of the V.C. The number of houses and the population, as nealty as possible, should also be stated. The customs of the natives should as much as possible be noted and reported. (3) The Patrol Report is to be suclosed in this jacket, which, properly filled in, is to be sent to the Government Secretary immediately after each patrol. (4) The space below is not to be written in. (5) The cost of the patrol must be shown on the back, in the space provided. Forwarded to the Government Secretary. Date 17/7/38 dopy to R.M. N. M.D.

PATROT POTORT Me.1 of 1936-37.

by

C. H. Parius. A.RZM.

BANIARA. N.E.D.

To. DENEWA and POUDAWANA Districts, via I ta. Simpson & Thompson. Object of Patrol. General Inspection.

End. July. Thursday. Owing to heavy rain the start from Baniara was delayed until 9.40. a.m. Accompanied by four A.Cs, N.M.A. DOU NOP and interprete TUTUANA or rad 40 the mainland. Twenty six local carriers awaiting us. Rather a large number owing to the Lecessity of carrying rice, and tent and flys. On the move by 9,55.a.m., crossed AlWATAPU Talkers Crock 10.15.a.m. then through AMOFA Village 10.25 and MAPAMOTUNA 10.35.a.m. Rain set in again and continued all the way to GITA whore we arrived 11.55.a.m. Read knee deep in mad and water. A sher; halt at GIMA and then pushed on to BUKU, 1.20. com. Rairing heavior than ever. Hade dinner bult. Rain coased 2. 16. p.m. Fushed on to GAIAWANAKI where camp was made for the night.

Paid off carriers and arranged for new carriers in the morning.

3rd. July. Friday. Relaing in the early morning. Fine by 8.30.0.m. Moved off for RERORO, Uga Pt., travelling along the coast of Arrived EERORC without event of note, 8, 15, 3, m, Goodenough Bay. Mode camp and paid off carriers. Arrangements had been made some the ahead for inland (Denowa) carriors to meet me here. These arrived 8.00.p.m. Fifty all told. Picked out 26 of the strongest and sent the onlance back to their villages.

At 6.30.a.m. oame to KUNEWA Mryed off 6, 15, 8, M. 4th. July. aturday. Creek. From here on no road. Travelled up the banks and along the bed of the river. Heavy and slow going owing to flood waters. Efrived MANU DNA 11.30.4.m. (V.C.KADPA) Pushed on to AUGWANA Rent How to where camp was made. River in flood and impossible to go on. a aplended supply of possesore and fore brought in for sale.

5th. July. Sunday. On the twee by 6.30. m. for ARAITAFU Village, arriving after 5% hours hard up and down hill travelling. ARAITAFU a e wall teps willage and in a presty situation on the bank of the MUAINA Greek.

Baniara Patrol Report No.1 of 36-37 Cont.

of Court.

Sth. July. Sinday. Cont. The KUAIWA flows into BIBIWA Creek which in turn flows into KUNEWA Evr., up which we travelled yesterday.

V.C. CORETA is in charge of the DEMENA District and is to be complemented on the condition of his roads, villages etc. Unfortunately he wishes to resign. Have persuaded him to think the matter over and to come in to Banissa in one months time to let me know what he decides upon.

A big and very rough district for one man to control. Should be two V.Cs. here. Will endeavour to belock an extra man.

WATURU Greek and then on to IKORA (V.C.GORETA) This village on a very pretty location at the junction of GRARUBETA Treek and UGA RV.

A change of carriers awaiting my arrival so paid off the old ot.

At the blok of the village and extending right up and over the face of several bills, without a doubt the biggest and best kept native garden. I have yet seen in the Territory.

A wonderful supply of native food brought in to the camp. Very little tobasco asked for salt being in great demand.

Several matters for attention all of which were amicably adjusted out

Out to-night, somewhere on the lower slopes of Mt. Simpson. Arrived MEAU village 7.30.a.m. and then on to UONA. (V.C.CORETA). A fair sized village and in splendid order. A short halt here during which arrangements were made for the UCMA women to bring native food along to our proposed camp site for to-night.

Commenced climbing again immediately on leaving UONA. Arrived at the camp site mid-day. Made camp. Fifteen women arrived with native food. Rain set in 1.3 D.p.m. Tent and flys in terrible condition. Rain simply pouring through them. Material perished and rotten.

About two miles back from the comp site obtained a splendid riew of the mothern face of Mt. Simpson or MATOWANA, showing a very file? Waterfall.

Baniara Fatrel Report No.1 of 36-37 cont.

immediately. A terrific climb, in places so sheer that one had to go on all fours. Climbes that to the top of Mt. 3K-IA on the eastern shoulder of Mt. 3impson. A wonderful view from here. Baniara and TUASI if plain view, also the whole of Vogel Peninsular and the sea on the far side and in the distance Goodenough Island.

Swinging south across the top end of a valley, ten minutes travelling arough us on to the top of Mt. WAMIDA. From here a view of BAIRARA and the southern coastline. Descended Mt. WAMIDA. If Hours steep and difficult 6-20ent to MR-IA Greek, which lower down flows into the KUTU River. Travelled down the valley of the WE-IA until 1.45

P.M. Very rough travelling and no road. Advised that NORA still a long way off. Arrived at an old camp site of Mr. O.J. Atkinson's and as rain threatening, decided to make camp. Carriers thoroughly tired out after a very stremuous day.

Ath. July. Thursday. Broke camp 5.3 0.a.m. Continued travelling down

While a creek until its junction with the KUTU, crossed the latter and a
short distance lower down out across to NORA Creek, coming on to the
main Nora to Abau road. Followed the NORA upstream for about one
mile and come to NORA Villago, 9.00.a.m. Decided to make camp and
spell the day and give all hands a chance to dry out clothing and
gear. Paid off DENEWA carriers, and arranged for a fresh team.

Was anything but popular when it became known that I proposed travelling
down the KUTU Rvr. to POUDAWANA District. Advised that there was no
road, that all the travelling was in the river bed and that it was
difficult and dangerous. Buggested that I go back the way I came.

Found out that the NORA and POUDAWANA people exchange visits for
dances, so decided the track could not be impassable.

A good supply of native food brought in to the camp for sale.

NORA is now controlled by the R.M.E.P., the V.C. reporting at Jamarai.

10th. July. Friday. Moved off 6.50 .a.m. Fown the NORA to KUTU RVT, then

down the valley of the KUTU, sometimes wading in the river, brest high,

at other times scrembling around the face of spurs. Had several

falls. At 10.50.a.m. came to EDOBO Greek. Balt for 15 minutes and

then on agrin. Continued travelling down stream.

.

Baniara. Patrol Report No. 1 of 36-57 cont.

10th.July.Friday.cont. No road and only now and again short atretokes
of native pad. Cutting a way through scrub and undergrowth most of the
time. Progress slow. Rain set in 1,15.p.m. At 2.15.p.m.
selected a camp site and made camp. A miserable night with rain
pouring through the tent.

11th July Saturday. On the move 6, 30, a.m. Travleting down the MUTU, first one bank and then the other until 11.35.a.m. when we arrived at the junction of the WADESA and KUTU. Quite a little setalement established here. V.C. LEGI-LEGI of POUDAWANA has erected a very fair Rest House, also carriers and police barracks. In addition to those there are several other houses which serve the POUDAWAHA people as shelters when they gather here from their garden houses on the occasion of a Government visit. Quite a crowd of people awaiting our arrival and more arrived during the afternoon. A good supply of native food. Paid off old carriers and arranged for a fresh lot. Not surprising that the people live in their garden houses. The country terribly broken. Large gardens are made on the hillsides and substantial houses erected in the garden. When that particular mountain side is worked out, a new vulley and hill is selected and a new home built. To endeavour to get these people to come together and build a large permenant village would not only be hopeless, but cruel. They could never travel backwards and forwards from their various gardens. , or if they did, would have little time for cultivation. Best to leave them as they are. They are A happy; seem peaceful and quiet.

hours. Rough travelling. Leaving the Wades, commenced to climb the western slopes of Mt. Thompson (WASINA). A steep and hard climb and to make matters worse, rain set in and the track became horribly slippery. Had several falls. Two carriers, carrying a tucker box, alipped and then rolled about 100 feet down the hill side. Eventually surived at the top of the mountain and despite the heavy rain had to call a halt to spell the earriers and await the stragglers. A cold wind blowing.

Moving on again we travelled for about 50 minutes easy gping along a ridge in a general cestorly direction, then a sharp descent to EARAWADIAI Village. (POUDAWANA).

Baniara Patrol Report No. 1 of 36-37 cont.

greasy. Arrived WARAWADIDI 1.300,p.m. Still reining. The houses in very good repair but the village knee deep in mid. A fair rest house and a barracks for the police, erected on a ridge above the village. No village constable at WARAWADIDI or MANASIA villages. Both these villages under the control of a coastal V.C., who needless to say, very seldom pays a visit. This is hardly to be wondered at as the villages are a long way inland and well up in the bills. Selected a man to be appointed V.C. The required recommendation forms fill be forwarded in due course.

A claim for payment for a pig and a marriage settlement, both amicably adjusted out of Court.

Paid off old carriers and obtained a fresh team for the morning. A good supply of native food.

13th July Monday. On the move 6.15.a.m. A sharp descent to SINI Creek.

Road in good order but very slippery owing to rain over night. Travelled down SINI oreek, sometimes in the creek at others along the banks over a well kept road. Heavy rain set in again. At 8.15.a.m. the creek came down in flood and made travelling difficult and exciting.

At 10.10.a.m. came to MANASIA. All in order here. Twenty minutes spell, and then pushed on again. In ten minutes time left SINI Greek and commenced to climb a grass coverel mountain known as KIRU. A stiff pull to the top. Rain ceased and am shining. A splendid view.

BOIANAI villages below us and across the Bay Raniera and TJASI showing up very clearly. Travelled along a ridge for a few minutes, then descended to LOA Greek down which we travelled for 1t hours to the coast at WADABUNA. Went on to VURAWARA Rest House and made samp.

Paid off old carriers. Rain set in again.

towards Heniara. All creeks and rivers flowing into the soa, in flood and considerable time lost crossing. Had arranged for a cance to follow us around to ferry gear across the streams, but the cance was swemped shortly after starting and the outrigger broken off. Pushed on without the beld of the cance and crossed the creeks as best we could Hoped to make SIRI-SIRI to-day but only got as far as UGA Peint.

- 6 -

Paniara Patrol Report Mo. 1 of 36-37 cont.

15th. July. Wednesday. On the move 7.45.a.m. Late start owing to heavy rain. Fire by 7.30 so packed up and moved off. Arrived SIRI-SIRI shortly before moon and pushed on to GAIAWANAKI. Very heavy rain set in 18.30.p.m. Made camp at GAIAWANAKI. Paid off old carriers and engaged a new team.

16th July Thursday. Moved off 6.3 0.a.m. and arrived Beniare 12.45.p.m.
All in order on the station.

A.R.M. Baniara.N.E.D.

17/7/36.

Articles	Quantity taken on Patrol.		QUANTI	TIES ISSUI	ED AND VALU	1 12.			Returned.	Remarks.
	Patrol.	Police.	Carriers.	Others.	Total Used.	Gov	Cost.	t		
Rice	200				800		1.6	8		
Biscuits										
deat	10				30		4	?		
lugar	3.0				10		1	3		
ea										
Soap	1 ba	100			1			0		(Includes payment f
Pobacco	45 2		81	9	48	9	8		3 10	s. (now reat house & b
Matches	30 be	-			10					(nesive food.
Kerosene	2 00	•			8		4			
Tents ·	1									
Flies	. 2								8	
Lamps	. a								2	
Buckets	. 8				1		8	3	22	1 loes to AUTU AVE.
Kerosene Caus	. 8			4					3	
Knives and Sheath	as						-			
Knives, 18 in.	/ 8							-	3	0
Knives, others								-		
Belts										
Pouches						-				<u> </u>
Print								-		
Twill										
Handkeroniefs						_	5			
Beads								-		
Mirrora		•				_				
Axes						_		13		
Half Axes	8							-	2	
	1								2	
salt.	50	lbs,					1		2	
		1								
Cappe State		1/								1
			7		Total :		. 1			1-1-1

NOTE.—What an article such as a tent is issued, but is returned for future use, the value should not be entered.

PATROL REPORT.

STATION NUMBER

STATION.
Davida. Was to
REPORT OF A PATROL made by coal . Couldy, A
FOUNDAMENT and DATE A districts for the purpose of
Conquery into an alleged marder - arrest of those concerned and Conorel
anopootion on rouse.
Left Station on 27th october, 1000 Returned to Station on 14th hove ber, 1000.
Number of Carriers employed 20 - Number of Police taken 4
Name of Vessel used and of Officer in Charge
Villages visited states and an advantage of the state of
TEL AND DE MANON ANALOS ANALOS GALAMANIS DAVIDOS MUNICIPALIST. ANALOS ANALOS SANARAS.
Calola, Mas describeda, Frontra, Mas, Parkens, Portica, America, America
(1) Unless the patrol is a regular routine patrol in a long settled district a sketch map of the district patrolled should accompany the report, showing, as nearly as possible, the positions of the places visited and a copy is to be made for filing on the station.
(2) In the body of the report the name of the village should be followed by the name of the v.C. The number of non-section in the should also be stated. The customs of the natives should as much as possible be noted and reported.
(3) The Patrol Report is to be enclosed in this jacket, which, properly filled in, is to be sent to the Government Secretary immediately after each patrol.
(4) The space below is not to be written in.
(5) The cost of the patrol must be shown on the back, in the space provided.
Forwarded to the Government Secretary.
1/6-1/16-0-
Date 198 , 198
Officer in charge of Station.
R.M., N.R.D.,
dapy for your informs ion, and records, pleasa.
papy for your information, and room as, pro-

A. N. M.

Villages visited, (continued): - Charagaeu. Boiarai. Baivapa.

Bimart a, (c.l.). Robarobae, (c.d.). Diriura, (b.d.). Wagoruru, (c.d.).

Tagigr, (c.d.). Bahara, (c.d.). Iaure, (b.d.). Raresautu, (c.d.).

Bowadi, (mene ck.), Barawadidi. Badusa. Reitu. Demutogaina, Caura.

Oboutu. Ubresawar. Biharata. Brau. Dolda. Najawabidies. Sliurabida.

Bobora. Ikara. Garurata. Raritari. Bonenepa. Sinapu. Obirobo.

Dadadida. Bureiva. Rarari. Raraturu. Ratawara. Digucu. Obadagwada.

Excuru. Taritari ond back to Gararabaki.

Lecif. Recol.

MINUTE PAPER

A.R.M., Baniara.

No. 1791/315/36

Patrol to Poudawana and Denewa districts.

On your Patrol Report No. 2/1936-37, His Excellency

the Lieutenant-Governor writes : -

"The murder was a difficult one, and much complicated by the action of the V.C."

e.8. 28.12.36.

Copy to R.M.N.E.D.

MINUTE PAPER

A.R.M., Baniara.

No.1792/191/36

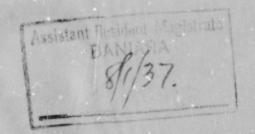
Shooting of a gover piec m.

On your Patrol Report No. 2/1236-37 His Excellency the Lieutenant-Governor writes:

"Why did the A.R.M. shoot the Goura pigeon ? (page 16)."

Mo hambial.

Copy to R.M.N.E.D.



No. 2/25/37.

A. H. M'a Oution,

Baniara, M.M.D.,

8. 1. 37.

The Government Secretary,

Patrol Report No. 2 of 1986/67.

1 he/e for acknowledgment your No. 1792/191/38 of 28.12.38.

Please inform His Excellency that I shot the Gaura pipen for fresh food for myself and my police.

as a change of diet for all in the patrol but to somerve time foods. On the particular day mentioned we had finished our retions.

e wild pig is a greater reward for a partridge spent. However whenever I do shoot a Coura I immediately report it and explain to my force the Sec that I do and the benefits of frankness as homesty.

The same date with reference to the patrol. Will for these convey to his accollency my placeure up a reading his remarks.

Blood Budy

A. H.M.

Mp. 88/21/36.

J.R.N's Office,

Ballara, N. Z. J.,

22.10. 30.

The Resident Magistrate, Essera Dirision, SAMARAI.

ALLEGED MURCER at POPDAWANA.

Herewith a copy of a statement made by Court interpreter TPTUANA of Baniars Station regarding the above.

The alleged murderers a pear to live in the Eastern Division, but as the matter was reported to me, ere, and their millager are just sorous the border, I intend investigating the matter immediately by leaving more on 26th inst.

"TUTUANA Litates as follows:- Who the last Magistrate "
"here had left the Station on sick leave three boys come in "

"From POUDAWANA and brought two spears with them. They said"

" that V.C. LEGILEGI or "ADESA told them to bring them in for "

" him as he was sick. Their mance were Babaupa of UBUNAUA, "

" KATARA OF BINAMATA and DADARU of MAIBONABONA. They sold "

"further, that V.C.LEGILEGI had taken the spears from the body"

" ox a dead man sened DANDUBA of KEITU where the V.C. had

" found it a week before their errival at the Station, and "

that the v.C. had burie the body in KHIT village. The

" three men claimed that the men who killed MAMDUDA of KULTU "

" were MANAIANA OF ANIESA, ILURIBA OF ANIESA and LHEGE OF "

" ANIBEA, all of the "Samarai mark" POUNAWANA people. The "

" three datives who brought this talk to Baniere also claim "

" that they went to ANIESA Vallage where they found MANAIANA "

" TAUHIBA and EMEGI, the alleged murderors, and that they

" sanitted heard MANATANA TAURIBA and EMECZ admit to them "

" that they had killed MANDUDA or EFITU, but they did not my

what they killed him for-

METATION TO SERVER !

/- No Stelle

P.R. No. 2 of 1936/37.

Beniare, M. B. D.

18, 11, 36,

The Honourable,

The Government Secretary.

Washington Control of the State of the State

REPORT OF A PATROL

\$2

The POUDANANA and DESIREA DISTRICTO

into

an alleged murder - press of those congerned and General Inspection on Fulty.

Personnel:- L/Col. AGGTI. A.Co. AJKAI. RIM one GAMA. - C.I. TOTGANA.

Foregord: - Causes Leading to purpose of patrol.

By predecessor left deniars on sick leave about 11th Deptember. I errived to take over the affairs of the district on 25th September. It was reported to be upon my arrival that, between those two dates, three natives of the Fordawane district had brought word from V.G. 1.46. MGI of Weders that a murder had been constitted at MITTU. "V.G. MEG. 1.501 is sick with an injury to his leg" - (a false-hood). They had departed howeverd before my arrival and the news they left with G.I. TUTUANA was that three male natives named 20001. MANAIANA and TAURIBA OF ANIMAL VILLAGE, "Samarai Mark" (.D.), had murdered one MANDIBA, a sele native of KEITU, Foudawana district, "Beniara mark", (M.E.D.).

alleged to be those used in the murder and taken from the dead body by w.o. Follow I before he carried it near EMITU village. here were the only particulars at my disposal before starting for loadswans for the enquiry. The of the information that is embedded in the following report provides interesting study of mative psychology, put so much the reason for the murder, (the usual psy-back for mileged death by "made" type of revery), as the means attempted to helf my patrol helf-way and the steps taken by one of the alleged

supplying part-true evidence against them in the Criminal Sittings of the Central Court at Semaral, resoutly, (I believe), in such a manner, prescringed, as could emeral further evidence which would most likely have convicted himself and the two of the who had taken part in the killing; and the manner in which v.c. Mollice took the law unto himself and incited him Friends to exact retribution by counter-assault and extertion of the marders of an then sitting back in the guise of detached quasi-official observation.

Departed Beniave S. 30 a.m. and crossed Taesday, 27th Ontober, 1886. to the mainland in double (cargo) cano. V.C. Moses Kalouna avaited with 27 corriers as instructed. Crossed to the bay shore and found AVITAP suppension bridge in good condition. Passed through OMORA and came to MAPAMUTPAU of two houses. (This I ordered and declared a "Forbidden Settlement" under Section 98 (2) of the Native Regulation Ordinance, 1908-30, ordered the removal of the natives inhabiting is to their regular village KalBOCIMOCIMO; edvice forward His Excellency the Lioutenent-Covernor, with others, as per letter No. 74/23/36 or 16 11.36. - copy to 6.5. attached on back of P.R.). Continued, passed the migh Kalboolmocino and Didiwa and arrived at Giwa Rest House (V.C.Mosos Kaldina), at 1.10 p. .. Hore I spent the afternoon in explaining certain native regulations, marking out ground for a new Rest House as por G.S. Circular letter No. 975/329/55; indicating village boundaries to be aleared of grass and bush; and rending the village pump effectively.

Medinaday. Soth October. Departed 7.0 c.m. At NIBA instructed the V.S. to make a new wooden bridge to replace the old decaying one and continued over dirty roads to DESTA; over DARA bridge to DARA sottlement, 1 house, (declared "Forbidden Sottlement" - see letter attached); to KGIABAGIRA, (10 houses and R.H. and Mission); to IKIKABUW, 1 house, (declared "Forbidden Settlement" - see letter attached); To KGIABAGIRA, (5 houses); to MOI, (4 houses); to AWAKA (1 house feelered "Forbidden Settlement" - see letter

The second secon

dulid fort light (V.C. M. 10.04). Unile the Cawa roads these were clean and o credit to the community. Hols J.M.R. Li Give natives Engaged logal parriers and, sonteneed for asglect to clear reads. after ordering that the ald R.M. De public down and posts and resting assembled by my return, departed at 13.45 p.m. slong the beach to Rusha Greek forry. One small, old outri for esnoe roved dang rous and slow in such a correct as a means of transportation. The caner receives 1 lb. trade tobesco per month for the little work he is a lied Ordered that he make a double-cance suitable for upon to perform. Continued along the beach to the bottom of Ghodenough Bay, i.e. to its extremity, and around to Galawanaki, R.H. (V.C. TEPUTE). Here is a big rambling village of about a dozen houses, clean and This R.H. is to be pulled down, also. After luncheon, proceeded to BAVILAGE, 3 houses, ("Torbidde, Settlement, see letter attached), and pulled up for the night at NUMUNURU, (A.H. - V.C. Here is another old H.H. to be dead and and abuilt GAINPANA). according to modern design and dimensions, as circularised. Mearby is KOIANAKI, (10 nest houses), and on the hill behind it is BONDOGA, and higher up is KABIRI, (7 houses). Changed carriers. Herry rain.

Thereday. 29th October. Departed 6.45 a.m. passed through Taible, son which over low harbour elitts, but off BUBURI point, crossed Kiramara Ck. and resumed shore travel to MUA, 14 houses). NA AGRUIA. (F houses adjointed KAORSPA, 5 houses), to DURA, (7 houses), and lunched. Continued along the shore road to Taible (7 houses), out off Ugn Point by everland flat, crossed Kunewa Creek, bronched left towards the point Ebrough GRREMA, 2 houses, (Forbidden Nottlement, see letter attacked), and arrived at the rest house at 2.35 p.m. Whilst emp was being made I inspected REHORG on Uga Point Nanch. and BAKATUTURA, (7.0.MUNUGENA).

Friday 20th Josober. Departed 8.10 a.m., eros ed Uga Greek and some upon one house in the process of erection. The reason given is that the 2005 look did considerable damage to the beack village at raging U. The people demare to move to the get spot which they have named BOOARA. Negation gravited provided the village be called

CONTRACTOR OF THE PROPERTY OF

PAKATUTI after the old one so as to avoid Jensus confusion. Welked on to MAIABURU, 5 houses, ("Forbidden Settlement", see letter attached), then to MAKARA, (V.C. MUMCTO MA), ocross Nakara Grouk and finally to the Rest Rouse nearby. A short halt before risiting W TOGA, (4 houses) crossing Kigara Greak, inspecting a piggery called WARAKA and crossing Kutu Creak. Here the track took us a hot journey seroes try cross flats, terreced in places, that would make a fine Station site if a suitable ancherage were available. Mushas village is on the beach to the lars. We picked up the shore again at WADO ONA (meny houses), crossed Eurala Crook, (dry), pessed through Unawana-Kracau, (R.H.) (V.C. AugustinelRAKIO), crossed Mese Crock and halted at BolaMal, a lar - wall kept, pebble-ricored village, one or the finest I have seen. V. C. JAMES TAUETA is responsible for a large room, rest bouse, on Spent the afternoon in Jourt for Native Matters unusual work or art. in which V. C. MINUCHA of KERORO was convicted and sencenced to 4 months! I. H.L. for adultery. (Recommendation for Dismissal forwarded under the provisions of G.S's. Diroular Instruction No. 60 (5)., see Letter No. 75/38/36 of 18.11.36.). I called upon the Rev. W. Light, later. and witnessed an exhibition of the Maypole dence by four groups of A very impressive and charming display. Was present at children. a native school childrens' play in the evening and consider their efforts elever and entertaining.

During the Effermon V.D. Augustine RAKIO informed me that
two Pouldawene men had visited him a sock ago with news that V.G. MOILEGI advised it as unmonoscary that I proceed to Fouldawene because
the "Several Pagistrate" had apprehended the murderers of BANDUBA and
had taken them to Remarks. I felt nonpluseed at first and considered
curtailing my patrol to one of general inspection as far as YIDIA, but
after long deliberation in the evening I felt, in spite of the fact
that my precessors had just completed a patrol shrough the Denewa
and Pouldawene districts, that something was doing inland and decided
to translations the shore to IRRIUNA, (K.D.), out inland through
ARAMA BUG KARASLUTU to ARAMADIDI in the extreme souther—culand
corner of the Division and approach KETTU from themse. It seemed
strange that Callagraph and approach KETTU from themse. It seemed

Then try to halt my patrol helf-way with a second report that a "Damarei Registrate" had apprehended the murderers. I have snown quite a few such rumours and it has not been very difficult to obtain satisfactory information but in this case I was unable to discover the Registrate's name, nor had I heard of much a patrol from Samarei whilst I was there about the 20th September, awaiting transport to Beniara. This hever way I viewed the latest turn of events I was still raced with the fact that an elleged murder had been reported, that I was inclined to believe the report, and that the matter, to my knowledge had not been aleared up. Therefore I counselled my detachment not to talk about my intended movements and prepared to move off first thing on the morrow for the Poudawana country via VIDIA and DIRIUMA, (M.D.), on the coast.

Suturday, Blat CatoberDeparted 6.45 a.m. with Bolanci carriers. out overland to the beach and celled a halt at 8.0 a.m. at BAIWAPA village, (V.C. Matula said to be away in his garden). Roads overgrown er dirty. Mot Wallaks, (E.D.) inland natives and Mission Toschero bound for Boisnai for the eclabrations. I left instructions for V.C. WATUIA to bring me carriers to VIDIA es I did not expect to find many able-bodied men there owing to the Boisnai celebrations, Departed and walked over the chiffs to Ubu Greek where I met VIDIA villagers and their women and children on route to Bolanci. Selected thirteen of their number and took them with me to VIDIA and counselled the old men, omen and children to keep on their way - to bolanci. Tunched at VIDIA rest house, paid off thirteen Boisnes carriers and enlisted / like number of Vidiana. Crossed into Eastern Division to HIMAKITA, KOMAKOMAI and DISIUK, where the flys and tents were created. V.O.W.TUIA reported sith four Baiwapans whom I took on in place of four Boinnaians whom I paid off and sent back.

conday. Let November. Left DIRIUMA at 5.45 a.m., skirted the roothills along Magawara Grook flats, then threaded up the order into the hills past WAGU UBU (h. .) I housed. After about three hours journey came a heavy shain arrived to a buge rook at both order. This is evidently to provide a grip whilst negotiating its presiptious face.

THE RESERVE OF THE PARTY OF THE

Later our guide showed me where not water was issuing in a trickle

from a rock in the creek bed, strangely incongruous in a place where

very wold tater tumbles down from the mountains. Left decewars Greek
on the left end climbed up anema Creek to TALIUE village, (E. .), end
then to MANAMA R.H., (M.D.). V.J. ABULL RA said to be at MACAMARA.

Lunched here, purchased some fine endish ctatoes end ushed on past

MODER. (M.D.), on the hillside to the west, to IAULE, (B.D.), and then
to MARAGAUTU, (R.D.). Here is a dission Station but to T.J. I think

V.J. MACAMARA Institutes it in his a here. All the inhabitants were

away at BOIAMAI, (M.M.D.). Pitched comp and experienced a cold might.

Monday, And RovemberFolded our tents and departed at 5.0 a.m., deseraded to lagiri Greek, (it flowe through the Mase district, N.H.D., one that I wish to see), out scross to meet it again by scrambling slong the hillsides of two steep ascents where there is but a vestige of a trook, ill-kept and dengerous with landslides and forest obstructions. Travelled too for down Mase Greek so I sent our bewildered guide up to PAGA village to obtain another local guide whilst the party lunched in the creek bed. In two hours he returned with the guide and turned us back a mile before commencing one of the most difficult appents I know of, very steep, lacking in foothold and timber, - a long climb, often over loose earth and stones. Arrived at the top BUNADI Villege, (Nat.O.), 2 large houses, revealed itsoif, the same time I had seen perched on a mountain peak through the riold-glasses in the early morn immediately after leaving KARACAUTU. posple assembled in the evening from the surrounding villages of MAGA, STAKAKA and Kommana. From what I can gather this Mase district has not been visited for years and a Village Constable here would link up WARAWADIDI, further on, with KANAGAUTU, WARAWA and DIRIYWA, (on the Sastern Blvision coast), or direct with BOIAMAI via the Maso valley. I recommend one Waganu of Bowall for the position, (Recommendation Lo. 58 forward Hone 6, 5, caulosed herowith). He is not particularly brilliant of countenance but his inculeige of trade Motuan and the fact shad he has worked with others in the Milno Bay plantations will help in counsel his people as to what is considered right and wronge

Here I do not recommend the shandonment of isolates houses for the same reason as given in letter No. 74/25/36 or 18.11.36 to His Excellency, (copy attache herato, on back). Their mountain-top homes and gardens are their paradise, in most cases; they are en amiable benignant people and a shout from the river rest houses brings them to council in less than an hour, the men free and unencumbered, as usual, and the women carrying their amazing burden of garden produce and babes. From 30%101 the sea and what I take to be cape from are visible in the distance. I felt the absence of a compass on this paired to sealed not in plotting a map for those in the office are the poorest collection I have yet seen, and or little or no use on such a patrol. The Station compass is on losh to cape Nelson, I believe, and has not yet been returned. A Heavy rain at night seaked through all but the new fly.

Taesday. 3rd November. Peid off nine Boismai carriers and engaged locals to take their pleass. The Boisnaians can reach the coast via Mase Greek in one day. V.C. JARUF FORTA of their village hes, to date. had the responsibility of these people and cimits he does not dome to visit them unless instructed on some special mission. A fine type of V.C. even so. The area is too I vgo for him to manage efficiently single handed. Departed 5.45 a.m. for . AWADIDI and followed a track that would have had a hard of goats sore' present to preserve themselves uninjured upon. Regotiated a long billside, climb d higher and commenced a descent, which, as the morning wore on, seemed endless. Three carriers were hurt on this slope. Picked up a small stream bair way down and halted for breakfast. Two women appeared out of the bush and sold us sweet potatoes. Half way through the meal a blinding rain drove upon us without warning. Following the or sek down we arrived at Sini Greek at 2.0 p.m. and immediately started olimbing the opposite (SW) hillside. Soon we trod the Warawadidi-kept "Government rond" and great were the expressions of relief after the ardours of the p evious three days. / Climbed up this wonderful road to WARAWADIDI sed handed the mendy appointed Y. C. SOIWAWA his uniform, A serious, extentive, energotic rom, with foodstuffs and rest house and grounds alway, and deviously itching to impart done "high and important news". His "inik"

A STATE OF THE STA

ney

he said that he had recently been to "adesa, had learned of V.C. LEGI-LOUI'S arrest of a map, of the oscape of that man and the V.C.'s "holding Court" at Kultu. What the "Court" was about he did not seen to know but with mixed gravity and indignation assured me "it was not proper deverment fashion". He stated, also, that two men had been taken to Camarai for killing a man.

Wednesday, 4th November. I had intended drying out rein-scaked articles and giving everyone medical treatment and a rest. The latter was accured with the exception of a fever-stricken carrier whom I ministered with a salts-quinine-scoril formula, and the former was thwarted by the advent of a thunderstorm and heavy rain. Sent v.o. Solfana and C.I. WIVANA to REITU via ADEAA to call v. LEGILEGI to malives former, manalana and Taurina. Paid the villagers for their r at house, (a lbu trade tobacce), and inspected their village a gardens of the hovener. Paid off thirteen Scienci-Beiwapa-Vicia carriers, left hovener. Paid off thirteen Scienci-Beiwapa-Vicia carriers, left hovener. Paid off thirteen Scienci-Beiwapa-Vicia carriers, left hovener and quining with the much improved sick man and callisted the services of cleven arguedidi carriers. At 3.30 a.m. climbed the scuth-western cide of Mt. Thompson (waising), and dropped to makeas Greek, followed it down to Sabrea R.C., proseing from one sider to the other to follow the sonderfully well-kept road, the best I have

enlisted the services of eleven arausdidi carriers. At 8.30 a.m. I climbed the south-restorn cide of Mt. Thompson (Waisins), and dropped to Unices Greek, followed it down to Wadrid R.M., proseing from one sidera to the other to follow the wonderfully well-kept road, the best I have no seen inland for years. I clice and self suffering acuse and mysterious obdeminal poins. Wadrid R.M. is at the j notion of adesacend kutu crocks and is a fine spot thirty feet above the tumbling waters, flat and surrounded by orders. Henry villagers of both some had gathered to exchange their tero, sugarcage, lemons, pawpaws, limes, etc. for result and tobacco. Continued yesterday's drying-out activities and age poid off the Warsweddid carriers. Supervised the indice at target procedure with the new service rifles and marked some very accurate

Priday, 6th Kovembor. G.1. TUTUANS and V.G. HUNARA reported at 7.50 m.m. with V.G. LODILEGI, Councillor DAR BENA and LICYLIGE, No. 2. or

DETEN and EMEGI and MANAIANA of ANIEGA, M.D. Having worned the latter two I arreste them for the alleged murder of MANIMUBA of KELIV. MANNI immediately started off on an apparently well reheared statement but it wounded too crudely like an alibi to be true, I heard him out, took it all down in writing and then confused him a few selected simple questions. In short he claimed to have been a "cousin" of the dead men, was sleeping in his house as a guest the night MANDURA was murdored saw the murderers creep in, execute their task and depart only to be seized by him. We seld he asked them, MA and D. M. Dub, "What for your ! and they thereupon confessed to "murder as 'pay-back' for death by 'wada' of their father MMAI". At the the allowed them to go, returned to see is NAMBUSA was really dead and then followed his accallants to AFIECA. (His own village). There he waited upon V.O.PAICHA, told the whole stor, helpel him convey the "murderers" to Saibara Plantation where a Samerai Magistrate took them to Semerai. There he says he guve evidence against them so that they were both sentenced to two years Prisonment, All this contrary to the evidence given uietly and un rootrainedly by decessed's wire DIEGA, who asserts that she midn't any violitors or mests on the might of the tradgedy, that she wakened at her bushend's side by the souffle and recognised "one men named EMBGI" but couls not see the other four or five properly. Sitness Councillor GARABREA siso recognised the five men, all rell known to him. Then MANAIANA was called no made some mumbles statement about my eyes steing into his houd. This see fortunate because he thereuron stated that he had assisted MA, DAILOLD (or MAKI), MUROI and TAURIBA murder MANDUBA. "about two months ago". DERSI then admitted that his statement was a lie and admitto that he had plunged a spear into NANTARA'D side. Towards the end of the afternoon they unfolded a nice tale of events from a maze of untruths which are releted here in chronological order for the make of clarity: About a year ago NANIAUSA Laft Aniesa Village (M.D.), to live at Reity, (M.M.D.), corest the conter. There he is alleged to have practised the "weda" upon MONAI, father of the four brothers, NA, DAIL LO, REGI and MANAIANA, About two manths ago they valted until Mr. L. rius, A.R.M. hat completed his trur of inspection and then, in company with Caunida, journeyed at might to Keitu, comprising two houses on a ridge. WAURIER kapt guard outside the larger onewhilst MA, DAILOLD, WEGI and MANAIANA orest into the smaller one where MANEURA slept beside his youry wife, DIMMA, alone. Each carried short stabbing spears. NA drove his into NANDUBA's throat, DATLOLD his into the left ampit, MMCI is into the left side and MANAIAMA his into the right ribe. The short ory and souffle wekened GARABENA in the larger house, nearby, and he leaps to the ground, as anticipated and was forthwith seized by TAURIBA. Then the five made off. GARABINA, Tollowed by the murdered man's father, MULU, and mother, MODAWARI, entered the hut and removed the spears from the body. They buried him next day. In due course, the astute TMI engaged V.J. PAIONA, (E.D.), to take NA and DAILOLD only to Samerai where he gave evidence against them. They are said to have been seatenced to two years I.H.L. In the interis V.G.LEGIJEGI of Wadesa, N.B.D., heard of the marker and journeyed to Keitu, collected two of the spears left behind and sent them to Baniara rather than take them himself, pleading, on an excuse, a sore leg, (an imaginary one), because his ounning had ovidently conceived of other plans which would yield him rich harvost at Keitu and Anlesa. Then EDEDI returned from Serepai and it became a generally accepted fact that "finis" could be written to that matter, the heitu people, lead by V.C. L.CIL.GI, smeered themmolves with mud, disguised their faces, decorated their head with cassovery plumage and bombarded the aniesuns with stones for four devs and on the fifth they stopped" and demanded blood-money for the death of N WHA. This was forthcoming and supplied by ETEOI, TAURIBA and MANALAMA in the shape of exponsive bagi", "sapisepi" (native money "genuba" (large flat sea-shell), "isupora" (nosepiece), axes, knives, blankets, etc; three prize pigs named"Auda;" Temba"and "Laguna" and halfe-dozen other pigs similarly extorted and killed and eaten; gardens broken, produce destroyed, socoauts felled and a house burned; all to the value of about 250, as assessed in Court by me the following day. The three murderers peid up resignedly, V.C. LEGILEGI presiding. disolaiming any part in this rictous behaviour the 30. said "Not that is wit my fashion. I three the first stone and then sat down and only water of course I am a Covergment man". Asked why he did not report later he arrested enot or aniesa wan, MCDONA, for alleged complicity in the same murder, and took him to Wadesa where, he, MODONA, slipped his handouffs off whilst v.C. LEGILEGI was busy with schothing else. Chargy with escaping from oustody he disined Whilst the V.C. was in the garden I threw a stone it a bird flying by and the handourfs rell off so I thought I was free and went home". V.C. 1807 1801, when asked how he managed to open the handourre with the day, (which is tept in the Station office), beckened to me to go outside and cunningly and confidentially de 35 rated --- "See? Just a tap o de rock (like the and tley are open". Thilst locking at him for a lour sime and meditating upon the rolative perdentage of right and wrong in his makeup he sudden! fished out a pount note " proferred it with a "Alright, I " as" 21". asked why he did not re-alrest MODONA he said "Oh! I savvy he no kill MANDEDA". Asked will be errested him in the first place he seld "He no pay us plenty ship wike the others so I arrest him. A dod why he tried to stop my petrol on the coast he said "Taubada! You savvy me That no my fachion". 34 far I hade't actually proved that he did so I did not reply but the some V.C. Lay be depadle of enything in his rusual role of adjudicator to the sadawana district. A sice collection of ness for one day. I decided to ascept to Keitu to finalise my en uir

Saturday, 7th November. Got away 6.0 a.m., waded up the autu, prossing and recrossing a dozen times, broughed off south and followed Simu creek for an nour and then ascended to KITU, a sharp, long climb, with poor foothold. Obtained a grand view of the coast near Menapi through the valley provided by the Kutu. V.C.PAIONA, a smart looking men from the Eastern Division, but me and seemed surprised and bewildere it was he who took NA and DAILOLO to the const at MARCL'S beheat), ween I warned TAURIBA and took him into custody for the alleged marder of Sitting on the spot where MANDURA was murdered he dissembled quickly and told me of his part in the murder, that of younting guard outside Gan Broa's dwelling, whilst the other four went about their work. The three of them, MANOI, MANAIANA and TAURIDA, reheered the night's happenings in the actual setting before me, with Ol 34, the victim's wife, lying on her bed elemente the fire. I pathetic business, and sed. Pitched the test and ye, end to end, in a hiting wind and opened to

Le de la company de la company

court for Native Matters at 11.0 a.m. The cold became too distressing so we repaired to the large community house and by 10.0 p.m. had finalised five cases dealing with behaving is a threatening manner, steeling, wilfully destroying cultivated trees and plants and arson. V.C. McCl. of this one of the eleven centenced to verious terms of imprisonment, (Recommendation for Dismissal forwarded herewith, attached). I have recommended one BEREUPA, a different "type" as his successor. (Recommendation attached herewith). Rain and a diriving wing helped make a night's rest misorable.

Continued elegring up the revice doy's Sunday, Sth November. Court matters by witnessing the return of all stolen property, (es ord it the dourt), to the right? a owners, MARIAT WA and TAURIBA, who in turn handed it to V.C.PALONA to take to anies on the my back, - except the pigs which are to be paid in kind, weig or wollat, with a one month from the date such thief is released om imprison ... e. Baniera. Further expressing the popula of rouda, ma to discriminate between right and wrong I lend the way back to the rest house by the route we had approaches. Cound the datu me difficult to cross owing to heavy rains are arrived at the R. H. as la. 80 p.m. . soided to fourney but to the Station vie Denova and Taibiru da prios that risiting Willoges not seen on patrol No. 1 of 1930/57 by traveliant comewhat parallel to it for a while one emerging in the deer sorner of Goodspough Bay astead or on on point. Not only that, I wished to investigate a case or alleged suicido of BONNEFA, Denews District, reported in C.N. N. One No. 13-12/1935-66 of 16.10.00. From sides a fine road took us to a suppose the street orossing the lute twice and climbing over the points and passiv CAURA and OBOUTU on the way. Here a particularly artictic and sensibly constructed rest house has been built. This as the home of EBEUFA whom I have recommended as V.C. in place of LEGISSOI. I gave him a letter to my wife making for half a caddy of trade sofaces to replenish depleted stocks and told him to meet me in the Taibiru country il possible. In the evening I recei you further churation in the art of scoking (steaming) pig, tero, green tones,

rounded stones, previously heated, in bename leaves, leid for the purpose or other hot stones.

Monday, 9th November. Left at 6.15 a.m., Slimbed up the mountainside on an excellent "steppe " road, passing UBUNAWAN on the way, walked along the springy surface of the summit and spent an hour felling large trees to afford us a grand senorana of the count - Baniere a clearly defined lalet on the surface of the water. Descended a razorback ridge to BINAMATA, then to Rigara Creek, passing WANAROGU and DIFAVU on our left and 'MUNA on the right, to Sta u creek and then STAU R.H. on a nice flat site. Changed cerriers again. There is no V.C. here, the nesrest being at BOMBWOOD INA, (if his recommendation is successful) on one side of the range and at BONENER's on the other side. I recommend one EDMAWALA of BOIMA. (Recommendation forwarded, ettached). The pative foods purchased. Solf suffering severe pains in thest and stomach - unable to got anything for previous three days. The road travelled on during the day war excellent.

Tuesday, 19th November. Left ETAU R.H. at 5, 50 s.m., climbed to a grass patch at the summit and obtained a partial view of the coust. Down, surmounted Bisiwa hill, crossed a creek and ascended to DOYDA. Here is a grand view of Beniare and part of the coastline. One mill top for below is delightfully flat amidst a needle-peaked upthrust of a hundred hills. Continued along the crest to MARA'A, then along the hillsade bearing west and over the top and down to Vesta oreek, then a smaller one, the wowa. From here the track ascends, drops again to Mainisial oreck, over another ridge and down to the main Uga N. Lunched as some solid food in desperation - has weak. Followed the Uge upstream past BIDI'm, climbed over five small remor backs to errive at MIPUHAGODA R.H. at 1.00 p.m. 108 poo le gath red here at the junction of the Casu and the Uga. This will be one of the villages presided over by KORAWAIA if his recommendation is successful. I intended carrying on to IMAMA M.H. but spent the afternoon in bed with rever. The villeges hereebout ere DOMORU, BUNDA, WARLETONA, MEANERI. MEAU, TOIAU, UAUNA, IMA MA, KARAKARA, WATALA, bonowe, AWANOPAS WADIWAMPA

and WANAMAIBA. Heavy rain fell during the night.

Heinesday, 11th Movember. Left SIPUNABOUA R.H. and, keeping mostly to the southern bank followed Uge creek, twisting and turning, far up to BODANA and then on to IKARA R.H. (V.C. ENSIO). 180 males and 157 women and children were gathered here. A happy lot. A halt here before continuing on again slong the north slopes and the river to WARRANA on the left bank. Brushed MARIKARI, climbed over three small rezor backs and ascended the charp pirch to SCHUMEPA, Herel made exhaustive on uiries regarding the death by suicide of a female native named Walvi referred to in O.M.M. Case No. 18/36/37 of 14.10.36. Her half-brother, URAWAN, repeated the same story. UNAIA, her husband returned from the garden to find his food helf-cooked, became enraged. emptied the rood on the ground, smashed the pot, hit her on the head with one of the broken pieces and Ltomped off to sleep at WARMARA. WMIVI gried ali day, collected the spilled food, ate those pieces ameared with the blood from a small out on her head and slopt that night in her house. Her half-brother, hearing her child crying in the dawn, sought it out end found the nother missing. A wich sparch of the surrounding locality discovere her deed body hanging from a pires of native rope in a tree down behind her dwelling. I imspected this tree and noted that she had tied the rope in the fork of an almost vertical branch, had fallen and was found luaning slightly over a lower branch with her feet touching one still lower. No doubt she may have saved herself by climbing a little. Death was apparently caused by strangulation on the nock is alleged not to have been broken. I could not determine upon any foul play and to eroupon issued a Coroner's Certificate, that an in west was deemed unnecessary. (Copy forwarded under cover, herewith, to Hon. a.c.). Lunched and bestrods the scuth slopes over small Ginganebi ck., passed elove the village by th t name and gradually worked up and around the western slope to the summit. The track led towards the west and declined to a spot where we emerged upon the creat of a huge gratecovered slope on the northern side. Trod warily down its goute descent to Minapu river and five minutes later discovered Minapu A. H., trembling with ago and a playground for spidors and liz Here we spent the

A STATE OF THE STA

rickety house for a bed beneath the stars, on which to spread their nakedness around their fires. V.C. SUAMBA is said to be away across the border in the Bastern Division participating in a feast.

Thursday, 18th November, Left MINALU, essended and walked round the cast slope then down to GVIRORO, (8) people here). A track leads from salked over pleasant grass slopes here to SUA, Taibir! district. following the Minepa at a distance from it. Obtained a grand view of the North-Bost coast and for a moment thou ht it was Good nough Buy, so near did it seem from such a height. Soon we descended to the Minar orossed it and rose to a grass ridge on the opposite side, above MINAPA. CANNA can be seen in front and below. Descended to DAWADIBA R.H. (V.C.) LORDA). Changed carriers here. Continued on to BUREIWA R.H. Linched and burned the R.H. lest it should fall on enyone as it threatened to do whilst there. A rest house is not necessary here. Thorsty after leaving there I met by V.C. COMBI and BERSUPA who brought helf-a-daddy of tobacco and mail from Baniars. A very fine performance since leaving DOMESCO ALEA. I also received a letter from Rev. Light of Solandi, a copy of which and my reply thereto is attached benefit. BEBRUPA said that a Magistrate had arrived at Beniars just after he had left there. Mr. Karius, as it proved, on route to take charge of Cape Nelson. The next village seen was KAKARI, then KANATURU, down the slope to KATAWAKA and finally signed and dwadadwada R.H., where V.G. GODET and 40 people had food ready for us. A nice little spot. MAINADUA is downhill to the eft and further on in front is 2000Pl. Always I feel t at mountain people are happier and gentler mannered than the constal people. Some of them are horrified to think that a present recomes payment unless I take pains toassure them of the pleasure of reciprocity.

Friday. Lith Hovember. Left G ADAGWADA at 0.15 a.m. with fresh terriers and welked long and far on the northern slopes studying, at half-m-dozen ventage points the contour of the North-East constline as collingwood Bay shapes it. LADREI Ck. is directly below. Continued, descended and prospected to SICINU, R.H. Walked

on to TAKITAKI. Here is another rest house. From there the road continued over that country to GALATANARI, where I found the R.H. demolished, as instructed, and the posts and rooting material ready for the new one. On the way I shot a Goura pigeon and had the creat and feathers burned in my presence, by L/Cpl. AGOTI. carriers at GAIAWANAMI village and walked along the bouch round to Rushs creek in helf-flood. Had to wait an hour before the ferryman could be located, (word had been sent alend to him two hours before). and then he brought the same old meall cames that had to be ferried eight times before all our goods were safely transported. on to BURU where another new rest house is in the process of erection. Continued as far as AWARA and KOIASACINA and utilised the specious rest house for the night's camp. that a shark cruising close inchored

Saturday, 14th Hovember. A.G.AIKAI left before dawn to have the double-sence ready for us on the mainlend boach but steady progress caused us to reach there before he did. Coincidently, DOU-NOG, the Notive Medical Assistant, and his escort, A.G.BONOGU, arrived simultaneously from a patrol of the Abuara, Dimadima and Menego districts, having left the Station a day before us. The big cance growned under the weight of our combined effects and forty passengers but was roved successfully to the leading by 12.18 p.m. Opl. BONIVAI reported everything in order.

compel natives to carry.

rosist lander

No. 75/35/36.

A.R.H's Office, Bantara, N.E.D., 18. 11. 86.

The Honourable,

The Government Secretary,

He. 19. V.C. HUNGGENA OF KENDRO.

I have to advice, in accordance with Circular Instruction No. 60 (6), that the abovenessed Village Constable of ESCORD, was this day, in the Court for Native Mathers at Belench. No. 18 & 34/1930-37 of 50.10.35, before no, contensed to Four Months' Imprisonment with Here Labour for equaliting adultory with the MINES, the wife by native custom of NESSARI of MERORD, MATER.

In the course of the parties evidence it can revealed that MUNICIPAL had sought an appropriate occasion to further his own ends and had given the wife of a SARI a sum of money which he inadvirtantly uncerthed whilst making his pipe.

In the row that ensued she sought shelter in MCaUCINIA* dwelling house, met him on the track and converted adultery only to be purposed and discovered by the husband.

I recommend that V.O. Millionia be dissisted and enclose herewith Form of Recommendation villed in.

cops - N.F. . N.E.D.

Perence a religiouse lell.

Curoner.

Opp to the hos. Overment secretary.

A CHARLES AND A CONTRACT OF THE CONTRACT OF TH

to wit Baniara, D.E.D.

in particular of the Territory of Popus and to all there show.

Is may concern.

one or His Cotil P. Comley I the underwighed Sajesty's Coroners for the said Y rritory have made inquiry respecting the death f walvi who died at October, 1936 dey of on the hereby certify that there is not in my opinion may necessity for haldles on inquest upon the budy of the said MEIAI WEIVI may be buried. that the body of the said Civen under my hand this 48: 01

1986.

Creat Couly

dopy to The Ron. Revenment degretary.

The Hon. Covernment Secretary.

particulars please refer page 14, Patrol Report No. 2 or 1076/87.

A. H.M.

True Acer-

A MAN TO STATE OF THE PARTY OF

Anglions Sission, Boismai, November Srd. 1956.

Home - we lowley .

to subsequent events I feel I must ask you for an ensurance that the Poligious chaseverses of the people in this district will be respected by you.

I mentioned that the will people would all be coming to lotant for the of our big feativels in Sunday, sowemer let, and you replied that it did not menter as your main work to whiting Solvers and widde mould be to see that the reads and houses were in order. You will also remained that an order evening you told so that you had decided to extend your patrol by soing on so the Sugarare Siver and mutilized initial from there to right the isolated villages in the hill of the industry marming you set out and a expressed to you the hope that his corriers you mere taking sould be sole to return in time for their feativel, so which you replied hepefully out non-consistely. I was empored not to interfere in any may with your arrangements.

meny amplyes that you turned back is ubu a body of Vidia men and meny amplyes that you turned back is ubu a body of Vidia men and more already on their way to take part in the femblyal to Rolean's and to receive the Carrament, in triar to carry for your (E) that he solutional men, & Daisapens and la Villana to "east," you in to comman had no work on souder against our Christian principles, thus also michigs a fembly a relative which is for them one of the great events of the year.

or course I and seem there not emerged which overrule everything.

The free of questions point of view I feel that the arresponds for the party of the party of the cold me row had changed your lone for the party I - it was not told me row had changed your lone for the party I - it was not pro-freedent with a definite object. I grant inadice that in such

THE PARTY OF THE PARTY OF

of companying

circumstances becauserters could hardly to sire you to not our on a leturally morning and work your convicts on a leading depriving then of participation is their big day. The patrol was not arrest.

of they say it shows a disregard for their Christian faith. I should live to be able to respace them from you that you have he intention of burston their feelings.

I know that you will take this letter in the spirit in which is is written - I am not looking for trouble.

1th kird respres

Tours alrearely

(Sep). Silitros Elent.

He. 70/44/30.

SHANNING SHANNING

Destara, S. al.,

UAT.

I do in recoirs of your letter of 2rd insteas for which

First let me assure you, so that it shell be outto plear to you in the future, that all writer religious deservences are respected by me, not only the cour cantide but throughout the whole of repea, a great deal of which it has been my duty and education to serve in.

I call remains by a warranted with you as Sriday, 30th cotober, during which I informed you that I intended visiting the villages on route to Vidia for the purpose of a general imagestion. and of my subsequent decision to extend my patrol to the case gives district. Too, too, may remember intlicating that there was a great muster of people is where who had not been visited for yours. I contended test, by visiting those people is sould serve two purposes, mino representing good government and yours in test it would, Trapps.

I whomens I a saveyed the idea to you.

cate in the certy sorain, on rouse to the consent barder, Vidla, and sold you "hopefully but non-wathintally" that the carriers would be able to return in thee for your statival. In this I meant the Dianai carriers, because I applicated calisting the negretaen or others, further on, he is my provide such possible. That I did not bell you, it bein deficial subject, see that I had, array heaving your concert attentions at an index evening, given long employed to describe interchain at an index evening, given long employed to restrate the original purpose of my patrol, i.e., to exquire into and apprehend alleged surderers in the following and manufally and the my deductions employ my habit a pulse charge or incides and process themselves to have a postern as to make a prefer of the testion and Sectors Division from the derivative.

it so happened that at deductions were not vished some

2 Section 1

for a murder had, it seems, been committed and the markerors were arrested by me. The choic of the reminuence district was in a state of upset to the extent reported by me to the Rom. the devernment Secretary in my report.

write: "what has disturbed so is this: (1) A statement by racy matives that you turned back as "ou a body of Vidia son she some already on their we to take part in two featival at Soisand and to receive the Searchest in order to early for your (2) That 15 Doisand men, & Seivepeur and 10 Vidiano to 'early' for your (2) That 15 Doisand to work on Sanday empires our Stringing theory, the slate minute ing a featival which is for these one of the great events of the year."

ported seme to the Ros. Covernment Learetery in my report; and your statement "(A)" That 10 Splanet men, 4 delwapens and 15 Vidians to "carry" you in he Wasses had to work on panday" is also correct, but I may add that some of them had to corry further, to Wasses Didl. in the Foundament country because I found what noot of the able-codied men of Wasses and Easterness were away at your Mission Station.

other earriers on route immediately I could find others to take their place and personally suggested to them that they return to galance with haste of that they are be present for the festival.

That is calvely a consideration I gladly, and always, offer vishout thought of expressed networkedgment because it gives me pleasure to help towards the success of such a festival and its good for its.

rule order thing and I hash you for your broadmittedness in that respect one your parties, out I beg to differ in that my agreeness were a lively angeless.

I regret, too, that I bould not lifte you the courtesy of emlighteement, it boing, as I have onid, official subject, for I firmly believe you have the intervals of lagran natives at heart just the court as have I.

As to programmed at netions I have bush that certain

sat idoes are valuerable sample to werrant many a change, according to directations.

A COLUMN TO THE THE PARTY OF TH

day corning and work by carriers on a Judday and depriving them of participation in their big day and the patrol not being urgent, please let me meatre you that is further patrols are urgent and require up desirties on a Judday by the usess of carriers I will have no siter-native but to work them. I have done as on ever sixty secasions, made so, a ring the less fee years patrolling and could not have deep se without the assistance of carriers, but I have done to receive a possible deprived one of participation in any fentivel dear and important to the mages the exigencies of the asyvise have been able to avoid it.

rol upon the character, learning and emphilities of its few office to represent it is any restant in their immediate ophers mostly of the cost traditions of thought and estion, and I am uncole to sind easy regulation of instruction forbidding such officers to work corrigions a madey. In fact it/is a recognised necessity emagest officers and controlled to distinct in a division comprising a dozen districts of no mean traditions in a division comprising a dozen districts of no mean traditions in a division comprising a dozen districts of no mean traditions find it necessary to work long bours before and over time and or laterally afternoons and sundays and recognises there is no alternative for failure than to make we for men was tradition.

21 ivinional work is broot

as they may they are and claim my action who a disregard for their christian faith than I know you will distillusion them by virtue of what I have wristen here at great length. I think we are all appear to subordinate the urgency of one small district to the service of the greater markety.

As to taking your letter in the spirit it is written, you so not emphasize that that exists in, but, judging you as I that you upon one of ort nequelatance I see in it a comist re west in the hearquisdenest and appropriation or your district's their of principles and the contents or reduction of the reports ande to my

you leave much unexplained when you write as a conclusion ? I am not looking for trouble".

to understand most you more more fully.

I see and appropriate only those discussions which tend towards constructive co-operation and cannot always not only in my from tabult, therefore will yes please rake all further enquiries estimate, in which denge I am obliged to reply.

I w.

Reverend Bir,

Tomas Calbacully,

Resist Couley

Nov. D. Limbs,

N/SERVICE STATE OF THE SERVICE STATE OF THE SERVICE

potensi Mission tallos, burt Masters Mission.

The Hot. Government Genetary,

of 1936/17, page 15.) Copy of Nev. Light's letter esteemed hereto).

. R.M.

Ho. 80/44/36.

A.R.M's Office,

Baniara, N. M. D.,

2nd December, 1938

Sir,

I have to thank you for your reply of 28.11.36 to my76/44 of 18.11.36

I feel sure that we now understand one another.

Yours faithfully.

A. H.M.

Mev. W. Light

Bolanai Wission Station,

North-Restern Division,

Papus.

Anglican Mission,

Boianai.

November 28th, 1936.

Dear Sir,

Thank you for your letter of the 18th inst conveying the assurance for which I asked.

I had no idea of making the matter an official one, as I am fully aware of the policy of the Government to Mission work. The matter was purely a personal one, and the final paragraph which seems to have mystified you was simply a statement that I was writing in a friendly spirit and not one of carping criticism. I think that you must admit that from our point of view to avoid misunderstanding some sort of statement was due from you.

Again with thanks for your assurance Believe me

Yours faithfully

higher

The A. R. M.,

Baniana.

A.R.M's Office,

Baniara, N.B.D.

Orossed into Laster Division Nevember, 1936: The Resident Magistrate, design where the slate and tenss were elected.

Samarai, E.D., let overber. Lett District of 5.45 a.a.

skirted to roothille slow approve from the same three det approve or case the same three details are same to be same three details and the same three details are same to be same three details and the same three details are same to be same to be same three details are same three de num o During the course of patrol No. 1936/37 to the recipitous Tuen. Poudawana district for the purpose of enquity into un alleged murder and the arrest of those concerned I had occasion to enter im brod the Eastern Division and have pleasure in Jorwarding you extracts discussion from the patrol report hereundary (See my letter No. 66/81/36 of 22.10.38.). But a state the means attempted to halt my petrol*
"half-way and the steps taken by one of the alleged murderers to "
"boldly and audaciously incriminate his fellows by supplying part."
"true evidence egainst them in the Oriminal Sittings of the Gen."
"tral Court at Samarai, recently, (I believe), in such a manner, "
preserved. As and consolidate hisself and the two others who had taken " is the killing; and women

"p.4. --- During the arternoom v.C. augustine madio in-"
formed me that two Foudawana men had visited him a week ago with "
news the v.C. Molladd advised it as "unnecessary" that I procood to oudaw he because the Jamarai Pagistrate" had apprehend"
od the markerers of Naroula and had taken them to somerai. --ad decided to travel slong the shore to bis Ma.
(h.J.), out inland through analysis and Kanadasty to Markadilli
in the extrems southern inland opener of the Division and app. " rosch will from there. ---- p.S. --- nor had I hear!" of such a patrol from Jemarai whilst I was there about the Soth " september, araiting bransport to Saniara. ----

"P.C. "Danishal and Dislung where the figure and bents sere erested. V.J. Maruia reported with four Daiwagans ----skirted the rottills along sagawara Greek flats, then threeded and the creek into the bills past and supply (a.J.), 3 houses.

Lett should three hours journey came a heavy chain efficient to a king rock at both ends. This is evidently to provide a grip a chilst negotiating its precipitous face. Later our guide show."

ed as shown hot water was issuing in a trickle from a rock in a character hour cold of the col dischae camp and experienced a cold night. 6. J 8. a. descended to lagiri freek, (it flows through the Base of Alastriol, 1. F.D., one that I wish to see), out serous to meet a seguin ----- arrived at the top, Buladi village, (1. E.D.).

" then for the alleger murder of manou and of manou. Sand immediate." "ely started off on an apparently well rehearsed statement but it sounded too orugely like an alibi to be true. I heard him out, " took it all down in writing and then confused him with a few cel" seted simple exections. In short he claimed to have been a
" cousin' of the dead man, was sleeping in his house as a guest the" "Their task and deport only to be select by bim. He sail he maded has for your? and to thereupon confessed to murder as he allowed them to go, returned to see if maded was really dead then followed his assellants to IESA. His own villagel. "Our he waited upon v. Jalo a, told him the poole story, help"od him convey the "marderers" to beibare lantation where a lamarai." "Modistrate look them to chara! here he so a he gave evidence"

"Against them so that the were both sentenced to two years ingree"

"Oment. All this 'advery to the evidence given quictly and and "
restrainedly by de ensed's wife of the tradedy, that she hedn't
"apprished the head of the midt of the tradedy, that she "
"owskered a' her hashed's side by the source and recognised "one"

"ben need and!". Sat could not so the ot or four or five year "
parly. Itness Councillor Dan Boa also recognised the five men"

all well known to him. Them has land was called he made some man. "
bled statement about my eyes sceing into his head. It was for "
tunate 'seca so he thereupon stated that he had assisted HA, Dallo."

(or MAXI), MAXI and TA Alba gurder MADUBA, "about two months aco" (or MAKI), MUSI and TA RIBA murder MADUSA, "about two months are " " he had plunged a spear into MANDUBA'D side. Towards the end of of the afternoon they unfolded a nice tale of events from a many untruths which are related here in chronological order for the " sake of clarity: about a car ago mandum left aniese village "
[B.J.], to live at Keltu, (R. L.D.), scrope the border. here he "
is sligge to have practised the "wade" upon makel, father of the "
four brothers, A. Dallado, madel and mandlada. About two months "
ago hely waited until Mr. harius, A.M., had completed his tour of"
inspection and then, is company with Tallada, journeyed at might to
heits, comprising we houses on a ridge. Tourseled at might to
side the larger one unilst Ma. Dallado, makel and Malana crept "
into the smeller one where MANDUMA slept beside his long wife. "
That, alone. Each carried short stabbing spears. Na drove his" olesa, alone. Each carried short stabbing spears. Na drove nier into Mandollan's throat, onlined his into the left aroutt, and his into the left aroutt, and his into the left ribe. The shor ory and souttle wakened Garabana in the larger house, hearby, and the least to the ground, as anticipated and was forthwith seized by Therefore the ground, as anticipated and was forthwith soized by There is the five made off. Canada Ma, followed by the surdered man's father, MULU, and mother, MORANDE, entered the hete and resoved the species from the body. hey buried him next day. In one course the astate We'dl engaged v.C.Paloha, (%.D.) to take and a field only to Camarai where he gave evidence against them. They are said to have been sentenced to two years in the manual them. They are said to have been sentenced to two years in the field people, lead by v.C.L Cit. If, ameared them. Solves with sud, disguised their faces, decorated their head with a caseswory plumage and dombarded the aniesans of the stones for four a days and on the fifth they stopped and domanded blood-money for the death of Managa and domanded the aniesans of the stones for four a days and on the fifth they stopped and domanded blood-money for a the death of Managa and domanded blood-money for a the death of Managa and domanded blood-money for a the death of Managa and domanded blood-money for a the death of Managa and domanded blood-money for a the death of Managa and domanded blood-money for a the death of Managa and domanded blood-money for a the death of Managa and domanded blood-money for a the death of Managa and domanded blood-money for a the death of Managa and domanded blood-money for a the death of Managa and domanded blood-money for a the death of Managa and domanded blood-money for a the death of Managa and domanded blood-money for a the death of Managa and domanded blood-money for a the death of Managa and domanded blood-money for a the death of Managa and domanded blood-money for a the death of Managa and domanded blood-money for a the death of Managa and domanded blood-money for a the death of Managa and domanded blood-money for a the death of the deat the death of him was forthooning --

but I would be pleased if you would have a word with V.G.PAIORA and stress the importance of ac-operation between Village Constables on either side of the border. He strikes me as a particularly brillient and energetic men in his office and would bely considerably more if he were to accessonally visit MEMOPA, who, if my recommendation is successful, will be the V.C. in the Pondament district soon. Another young V.J., a different "type" from the secondard LTDILGI.

Seglation of the depositions taken in the murier case referred to in the forepoing pages and would be pleased if you would send me a copy of the alleged case " ------ v NA and DAILOLO", if any, or, if you wish, the motuel case itself under registered cover.

M.M.M.

Copy Nalles H. H. D.

Articles.	Quantity taken on Patrol.		QUANTIT	QUANTITIES ISSUED AND VALUE.					Returned.	Remarks.
		Police.	Carriers.	Others.	Total Used.	Gove	rnmer lost,	it		
ice					000		13			-
iscuits	B00	100	-		200		*	-	_Hil-	
					1					
	10	-18			10		8	3	111.	
rgar	15	15			10		2	3	427.	
C.A	•		6							
оар	6	- 6			v		1	6	Bil.	
obacco	30.)	b. 1	80	6	86	4	9	-	0 10	1200. THE A GOLONE
atches	30	16_	191		16			14	-5-	AND SALES
erosene	8_	14		1.	89		4	0	4	
ents			. /		*				1	100
lies	-						-		8	
amps									3	
uokets									2	
erosene Cans	3								8	1
nives and Sheaths						74			1	3
nives, 18 in	3									The state of the s
slis		$-$ \								
ouches								4		
int	. ((-		-						
will				-				-		
andker-Liefs				-		-				
eads										The state of the s
lirrors										
xes										The second second
alf Axes	2					-			3	3
omahawks	1					-			1	
dell part	Lag		1.7		20				78	
8					11/1	7	0		19.75	1341
		1	1. 11.							The Topics
7						5	21		ej da	The state of the s

NOTE. - When an arcicle such as a tent is issued, but is returned for future use, the value should not be entered.

[G.P. 67

PATROL REPORT

STATION NUMBER 3 of 1936/37.

***************************************	BANTARA	. N.E	.D.	STA	TION.	
REPORT OF	F A PATPO	OL made by	y Geoil	F. Cowley,	9 .	to
	Tax Sc.1	esting.	1		for the pu	rpose of
Left Station on 1	7th Decemb	bor. 1	Returned to	Station on	24th Decem	oer.
Number of Carriers	employed	8	Num	ber of Police ta	ken 2	
Name of Vessel used	and of Office	er in Charge	Station	Wheleboat,	C. P. Co ley	, A . R . M .
Villages visited	Menapi.	Dabora.	Wabubu,	Iarogu.	Bogaboga.	Mukawa
(1) Unless the patrol is a report, showing, as nearly as	regular routine pa	attol in a long-se	ettled district a sket	ch map of the distric	patrolled should account the station	ompany the
(2) In the body of the r population, as nearly as possi	eport the name of	f the village she	ould be followed by	the name of the V	C The number of her	ises and the
(3) The Patrol Report is after each patrol.						
(4) The space below is no	ot to be written in.					
(5) The cost of the patroi		a the back, in th	e space provided.			
Forwarded to the Go	overnment Se	-	3 .	Reik	7- Bu	ly
			/	Office	er in charge of Stat	ion

Palle No. 3 of 1936/37.

Hanters, M.E.D.,

27th Dec. 1936.

Report of a Petrol

by

Cesil F. Cowley, A.R.M.

to

Capa Towel

for the purpose of Tax Collecting.

Personnel:- Opl. Dowleat, A.O.Alkal, H.C.Rendolph Ciarus, and B oarsmen.

Thursday, 17th December, 1936. Left the Station in the recently overhauled wheleboat at 8.0 a.m. Towad as Tar as Tonal Island when a light brooms permitted us to use the sails. Arrived Menspi village Rest House 8.45 a.m. Hauled the mhale out up on the beach and commended tax collecting andcousus revision. Faid Family Bonuses. Without in survey wishing to cirioise any previous officer's work, I must say that the Gensus book names are poorly spelt and consequent additions and amendments are pleasiful, This makes slow work. At 1.0 p.m. received an urgent onll to treat my son who had met with on pocident to his band. A fast and heavy so all made headway difficult through the reof but once outside the sails were hoisted and a quick run took us to Daniera. The following swell and gale strength wind proved a satisfactory test to the whelebook recently condemned, and gave me much to do at my first attempt at sailing such a craft. Left deniere again of 5.0 p.m., crossed to Al ARO in the whaleboot and walked to Menepi rather than take the risk of having to rind Menapi beach in the darkness with the whaleboot. Instructed the Corporal to bring it along in the morning in the weather had austud. Called u on Rev. Lanc.

Friday, 18th December. Continued Cansus and tex deties at 6.0 a.m. Addressed the select children in the afternoon and afterwards impulsed

and the breaking of an iron strainer which, located on the hillside at the rear, filters spring veter before intering the pipes and is son-veyed to the Mission grounds for the use of nat ves. Conditions proved it impossible for any mark to fall naturally and cause such a breakage to the strainer. This is sheer vandalism. The fillage grounds were in a disgraceful state, overgrown and dirty and provide good contestment for their ractice of single intersition yells at night, the baiting of the dog and steeling of fruit and eggs. All villagers put to work cleaning grounds during Consus work. Opt.

DERI AL reported with the whaleboat at 1.0 p.m. m.v. "Maclaren ming" salled at Memapi with official mail via Lamiars. Received milking gost and kid as gift from nev. W. Light or Bolansi Mission for the Station.

"Maclaren King" departed for N.E. Coast after an hour's stay.

defaulter. Found two nears omitted from census for years. Received communication from N.M.A. Dou Nou in strol in the Denswe-Loudawana country requesting further supplies of tobacco. Mr. H. Spiller arrived in launch "Una at 6.3 p.m.

Mr. Spiller's launch), to accommodate him in signing on native recruits further along the coast in a few day's time. Left 9.0 a.m. in the whalebout for DABORA district and arrived 2.0 p.m. and started densus work is mediately. No wind, stifling night.

Monday. Blat December. Commenced collecting at 5.15 a.m. and, though confronted with another huge list of "additions and anondments,", completed all by noon. Rowed over flat sea round Glynn Is. to SABUBU and continued Tax, family Boxus and Conque work until 7.0 p.m.

Tuesday. Earl December. Commenced duties 5.38 a.m. and finished 1.0 p.m. The drinking water here is foul. Collected a big sting-ray on the trip round to BODAR of by hauling it in and shooting it(as it was standed by a mative fish-speer. Apparently the day before, and lay on the bottom until we espice 1%. Gensel rowing opposite bake,

and rea before a fair wind to Jozaboga. All day and afternoon on Census amendments, oto. The list is now coloreal, due to many kinds of errors such as spelling, addition of names, deletion of others and deaths and births previously omitted. A more comprehensive report on this matter will be forwarded later. Hr. H. spiller arrived at 1.0 p.m and signed on sine labour recruits. Received two buckets of tank sater from Rev. Thousbyniston o Busava. Jesusd work at 7.15 p.m. and in-

Rednesday. 13rd December. On Census all day till dusk. Having completed the long list of abendments, we rowel round Albirisi Ft. and
anchored at Jukawa. Pere I spent balf-an-hour talking with old v.C.
Bigs, looking very pale but full of energy. Presented him with a few
sticks of tebsoco and called upon Rev. honebon-Aston.

Thursdoy. Sith poceaner. Departed at 0.0 a.m. and rowed and sailed in turn to Menapi where our appearance round the coint caused many idders to rush to their village-cleaning operations. Arrived Baniara 4.20 p.m. The whaleboot can now be reported thoroughly seewerthy. None of the repairs to the stern-port were faulty and the leaking has practically seesed. A fuller report on the whaleboot will be forwarde in due course.

A.R.M.

dopy to R. W., R.S.D.

Articles		Quartity taken on Patrol.		QUANTIT	TES ISSUI	ED AND VALU	JE.			Returned.		Remark	
ATACIOS		Patrol.	I alice.	Carriers.	Others.	Total Used.	Gover	rnme	ent				
Rice		150	15	56	-	71.		5	11	3	72	3 lus.	ruine
Biscrits													
Meas		6	5			5		2	1	1			
Stigar		6	6			6			10	n11			1
Tea													
доар		2 11	. 2			2			6	nil	7		
Tobacco		80 It	. *	2	2	4.		10	7	152	(3	1 15.	V.G. 1
Matches		1 pk	5. 亩			亩		•	3	i pi	. t.		
Kerosene		2 65	. 1			1.		1	i	1 8	al.		
Tents									,				
Flies													
Lamps		2								2			
Buckets		2								2			
Kerosene Cans													
Knives and She	aths						1.					1	
Knives, 18 in.													
Knives, others						5-6							
Belts						-							
Pouches													
Print													
Twill													
Handkerchiefs										λ.			
Beads													
Mirrors													
Axes					1					A			
Half Axes		7			*					ì			
Tomahav ks													
								4					
													561.
				1/1/									
						Total £	1	,	10	7.	11	. ,	
		_				I Otal 2							

by saltwater.

NOTE -When an article such as a tent is issued, but is returned for future use, the value should not be entered.

[G.P. 67

PATROL REPORT

STATION NUMBER
4 of 1936/57.

REPORT OF A PATROL made by Certil J. Couley, A. R. M. to

BGIANAI DISTRICT. for the purpose of

Tax Collecting and Census Revision.

Left Station on 6th February, 1937 Returned to Station on 17th February, 1937

Number of Carriers employed Five (3) Number of Police taken Two (2).

Name of Vessel used and of Officer in Charge Cecil F. Cowley, A.R.M., Station Was

Villages visited MUSARA, WARDOUNA, KWACCU, MURAWARA, KRIVOVOANA, RADAVA.

MEIANURANA, MEITELANA and KEIBODA.

- (1) Unless the patrol is a regular routine patrol in a long-settled district a sketch map of the district patrolled should accompany the report, showing, as nearly as possible, the positions of the places visited and a copy is to be made for filing on the station.
- (2) In the body of the report the name of the village should be tollowed by the name of the V.C. The number of houses and the population, as nearly as possible, should also be stated. The customs of the natives should as much as possible be noted and reported.
- (3) The Patrol Report is to be enclosed in this jacket, which, properly filled in, is to be sent to the Government Secretary immediately after each patrol.
 - (4) The space below is not to be written in.
 - (5) The cost of the same sust be shown on the back, in the space provided.

7405/3.35.—1,000.

DDY - RoMeNeE.De

Forwarded to the Government Secretary.

Date 16th February, 1937

Officer in charge of Station A.R.M

No. 4 of 1036/57.

Baniare, M.B.D.,

18th February, 1937.

Report of a Potrol

by

Geoil F. Cowley, A.R.M.

10

BOTAMAI DISTRICT

for the purpose of Tax Collecting.

Personnel: - Opl. DOWIWAI, A.C.AIKAI, Randolph GIARUA and five Oars on.

Seturday. Sth February. 1937. Departed Beniara 4.45 a.m. under cars towards Boianai to take advantage of the cool morn's sir.

Mearin' Boianai tested the spawn of flying-fish in its raw state picked up from a clot of driftwood. Found it quite paletable.

Arrived Boianai 11.0 a.m. and found M.M.As. Idan Maiva and Colesio and police-essyrt A.G. Nem already arrived via road. Accepted an invitation to play the locals cricket in the afternoon - and our subsequent defeat by a narrow margin. The natives displayed a talent in keeping with that of the Port Moresby and Samarai native teams. The Soianaions entertained the visitors with a foast in the evening.

and V.Cs. from surrounding villages in the sorning and discussed natives matters in general. It is at such meetings that the subjects of the disposal of tax monies, the idea of natives as assessor chain gardens and the Government's policy are discussed. The sotanaions, vidians and Varawans strike me as an intelligent people singularly blessed with conditions which they make lit le use of. About a thousand all told their constructive efforts are limited to a complicated garden arrigation scheme shich brings them a goodly supply of mattre foods but little else. Her do they desire desire,

(in fact they resent it), the introduction of individual or communal plantations of cocomits or similar marketable produce. Turned the cricket tables on the local team in the afternoon.

bonus and adding to and amending the Census. Here I immediately perceived another long, trinstaking duty. Some mothers were paid five years' monies, some had the been paid refere and births and deaths were recorded as far back of 1933. Completed the vidia and Baiwapa books. Opl. Portival sent to Beniera for the old Jensus book for chacking purposes and another tax receipt book. Travelled along the coast by cance to Maso Creek to watch women fishing by night for white beit. It appears that this is the short season for such small fish and they are taught by the thousand with nets of very fine mesh. Some fisherwomen discard the "black" variety because they are "on their way" to the spawning grounds, and seek only the white - knee high in their millions.

Tuesday. Oth February. Continuation of tax ork, all day. Meturned to the fishing grounds at Kutu Creek and netted 40 salmon-like fish. Had another long talk with Councillors in the evening until interrupted by heavy rain.

mednesday. 10th February. Progressed with the Census to GADOA and KEZBODA villeges. Received further education in native fishing mothods. (The Boienaians do not appear to use the net similar to those natives who live on the other side of the bay. Only V.C.Jarus had a net and this, aided by the two I carried, was the only one available for such good fishing). Another 40 large salmon, attracted by the whitebait, (as were more than a hundred hawks and countless grows), were notted at the mouth of the Kutu.

many whows and widowers have been seeking hermitage up Mase Creek, in the hills, yet forming a colony of their own. I intend sending a medical patrol there when it returns from the Denews district.

Meavy thunderstorm in the evening scattered the copie awaiting their call for Census check. Completed the villages of MEITEPANA,

MEIAKURANAXXX and part of RADAVA. Many transfers has been

been effected, mostly by widows and widowers and young girls marrying outside their village yet in their village for the Centus might easily be called Boianai so closely do the houses of one "village" lie to enther. Some people are frifting to Wednu, E.D., and marrying and steping there whilst others are rinding nones in Giligili, or thereabout, where they find employment each year. Half-a-dozen have signed on under Contract of service to one of the new Tly River ormpanies.

Friday. 18th February. All day on VURAWARA and K AGOU Census.

Mr. H. Spiller arrived at 4.50 p.m. with twelve natives to sim on.

Received small official mail. from Samarei.

Saturday, 13th February. Treated the WADDSUNA census. Taking in all the twelve villages I shooked I find the following figures of interest:-

against two deaths in every hundred is, at the least, a success.

Anday, lith February. Another game of cricket in the afternoon.

Monday, 15th Rebruary. Finished the Musera Census, the last of the
Vidia-Bolanai-Varawara group of villages. Not one man defaulted in
his tempayment. Righty-nine paid tax - 35 are away under 0/3 or
working casually - mostly at Giligili. Spent the morning with fourteer douncillors and V.Us. for three hours discussing he idea of
native Assessors again, the introduction of small books as enlightenment donorming N.R.O. and tax usage and the reason for paying tax
and the planting of cocomute and other trees, village cleanliness,
empitation and roads. After lunch I took them in gearch of a large
piece of ground suitable for the growth of cocomute and found an admirable piece at the rear of the village which can be easily cleaned.

It is flat and about a quarter-mile a ware, is part of the alluvial ledge the mountains have not encroached upon, is close to the big village and the half-dozen econouts growing on it are proof in plenty of its scitability for growing econouts. Not only tas that proof evident but each man of the party assured me of the soils richness and of their keenness to get the plantation going. I received a dall by never light at about 8.0 p.m. voicing, by request, one peoples that the soil was now a itable, that their garden irrigation scheme takes up all their time and that they were not interested in coconut growing. Such is the stubborn change of opinion netives are capable of. Fourteen chosen men of the people actually helped me mark out the large piece of lend without demur-

Tuesday, 16th February. A hundred men and more assembled at the appointed hour of 7.30 e.m. to discuss further the Councillors agreement of yesterday. For three hours I explained, again, yesterday's idea. In those hours a lot was explained to them, eatirely for their own welfare and benefit. "No"! The idea did not interest them. A flat disinclination to have anything to do with it. One wonders, at times, if, and why, natives do not wish to progress upor lines Tamilier to them; in a fruit well-known to them; when the promise is given them to make sure their produce will reach the market. It seems a pity that the Native Regulations must be enforced where they sould enjoy the the fruits of voluntary effort. These people are rich in land for eccount growing but extremely poor, at present, in the fruit itself. I intend, upon my return, outling out many trees that grow within three feet of one another and do not bear any fruit. and I have instructed each man to select his plot of ground for the planting of coconut trees under Mative Regulation No. 110. I shall, at the same time, inspect their irrigator gardons.

The N.W.As. had returned from their trip to the hitherto unvisited likes Creek area, so we all departed in the whaleboat at 3.0 p.m. for likes Creek area, so we all departed in the whaleboat at 3.0 p.m. for likes Creek area, so we all departed in the whaleboat at 3.0 p.m. for likes area. Helf was eaross the bay a head wind sprang up. How as they might the parament of they might the parament of the point, but the see became so choppy under the pross-current of for Uga Point, but the see became so choppy under the pross-current of

wind and tide that the whaler began to ship seas over its gunwheles which have very little freeboard, especially when loaded. Not only that caused us concern. Argained as the boat is the timber is pithy from old age and cannot be taken up by rivetting so that leaking became evident under the strain. I steered a course for Boisnai and ran before the wind, which dropped when we were within two miles of our intended destination. The wind changed for the third time enabling me to set a omirae for Uge Point, proferring to be close to land if bad weather set in. It was 6.30 p.m., the carsmen were tired and threatmang rain aloude provided us very little light. Reached Uga Point at 11.0 p.m. and commenced the crossing again aided by a favourable This, however, dropped when we were again helf-way se see so the orew were obliged to row again. Arrived at Baniara at 4.0 a.m. I am afraid the whaler is too old to do anything with, safely. It is rather small to cerry a load out is fast and quite handy in fine water, but headwinds and chopey sees leave the rowers utterly exhausted and bause everyone a little concern. The following day is needed to requests them, water leakage rains rise however carefully protented and stowed and transport boxes, if not of the new-type galvanize -iron are penetrated by water ruining their contents. A sound boak with an engine would make all the difference/sere and efficient patrulling and risky and enhausting labour. I have taken a long turn at the care, because it is my principle to know at first hand anat I can expect of cerriors or peddlers, and though I am bigger and stronger and experience at rowing compared with my police and serriers I find the big cars a meer impossibility over any great distance. On the other hand it would take me two days to recen Bolanai by road.

mednesday. 17th February. Arrived at Baniara at 4.0 a.m., unloaded, anchored the boot safely and ordered a hot meet for the crew.

Articles	Quantity taken on	QUANTITIES ISSUED AND VALUE.							Returned.	Remarks	
Articles	Patrol.	Police.	Carriers.	Others.	Total Used.	Govern	overnment Cost.		Koun lea	AND AND	
Rice	100	38	68	•	100			4	nil.		
Biscuits											
							j			(Fishing net to	
Sugar .										(S.G.Cartridge	
Геа											
Soap	2 1	. 211			2 16.			6			
Pobacco	10 1	b. ±	24	8	5 1b.	1	2	8	5 18.		
Matches	1 pk	. 1			1	7		2	+ pkt		
Kerosene	2 ga	4		14			3	9			
Pents											
Flies	1								1		
Lamps	. 2								8		
Buckets	. 8								2		
Kerosene Cans	2								1		
Coives and Sheatl	as		1								
Knives, 18 in.											
Knives, others .									1		
Selts				1							
Pouches		(4)									
Print											
rwill		,									
Iandkerchiefs .											
Boads											
Mirrors					40						
Axes		(
Half Axes	1								1		
	. 8	1		ļ					2		
5 Cadridge	2 25				25	-	5	<			
The State of	1				1010			1 :			
The sk									1.		
					Total.£	1	*	8			

NOTE.—When an article such as a tent is issued, but is returned for future use, the value should not be entered.

[C.P. 67.

PATROL REPORT. STATION NUMBER

5 of 1936/39.

RISTARA, N. S. S.

STATION.

DOS POINT, MINISTER, CALAMANIE, DUMI, CALAMA, AND AND for the purpose of

TAX COLLEGEIRO & CICLUS ::WISIEN.

Left Station on 11th largh 1937.

Number of Carriers employed 183. Number of Police taken.

Name of Vessel used and of Officer in Charge testion The lebour. C. V. Couley. A. H. S.

Villages visited as above.

Forwarded to the Government Secretary.

Datellin merch.

Officer in charge of Station

⁽¹⁾ Unless the patrol is a regular routine patrol in a long-settled district a sketch map of the district patrolled should accompany the report, showing, 7 mearly as possible, the positions of the places visited and a copy is to be made for filing on the station.

⁽²⁾ In the body of the report the name of the village should be followed by the name of the V.C. The number of houses and the population, as nearly as possible, should also be stated. The customs of the natives should as much as possible be noted and reports.

⁽³⁾ The Patrol Report is to be enclosed in this jacket, which, properly filled in, is to be sent to the Government Secretary immediately after each patrol.

(4) The space balow is not to be written in.

⁽⁵⁾ The cost of the patral must be shown on the back, in the space provided.

Patrol Report. No. 5 of 1938/37.

Baniara, N. N. D., 11th March, 1937.

Report of a Patrol

by

Cecil F. Cowley, A.R.M.

50

UGA PT.- SIRISIRI. - GIWA - & ABUARO DISTS.

for the purpose of Tax Collecting

and Consus Revision.

Tucsday, 2nd March, 1937. Loft Baniara at noon with the above

Personnel: - Opli DONIWAL., A.C. AIKAI and three prisoners.

personnel only as erew, judging the favourable wind to take us to Uge Point in nice time. However, I errod in my judgment for the wind cropped and one of Goodenough Bay's shoppy cross surrents made rowing difficult. Arrived at KERORO, Uga Pt., at 5.0 p.m. Six inches of the false keel, rotted, by m off at stern. Wednesday, 3rd March, Heavy rain fell. Commenced on the census at Instructed the villagers to erect a new Rest House. 12.0 C.m. Thursday, 6th March. At yesterday, Villages under shook :- MAGIABURI GEREMA. PERDPERU. NAKARA. PARA UTURA. KERORO & MUA in that order from east to west. These Uga Pt. people are in and contrast with the Vidia-Bolanci-Varanara group. I missed the cries of babies and asked why. The explanation as that "many" children hat been born but had died. I shocked up carefully on 203 names comprising the eight villages and registered 8 births, 17 deaths, 4 oripples and 12 transfers. These figures include the deaths and births prior to the current year, somehor or other they have been missed before. All through the day I had the feeling that something was wrong". The people have food in abundance yet they look sluggish, haggard and unhappy. I cannot/why they do not compare with their eastern neighbours. There is a general air of despondency and there are too many "sipuma" skins; too many of their number sickly looking; a sad absence of babies. Only one woman receive and a bonus for her children - the fourth child was born this year. later, while t inspective the villages and surroundings I noticed against

what havos the flood waters of the Aunewa and the Uga play when in full force. On such occasions, and their claim is too apparent, the villages are washed away and refuge is sought, tem occarily, in the hills at the back. One of the Councillors, (the only one), stated that the people wished to build a big village on a piece of land called MAGI. This spot is on the near side of MUSARA, (near Boisnai), on the sea shore, and is unoccupied. I feel that some change of land is necessary for them. The Census for 1830 was 206, three more than this year. The 5/- Family Bosus for a population of 200 people occapares too poorly with the 258/- for a population of 1006 in the Vidia-Boisnai-Vuraware district. 1/40th of a shilling compared with 1/4th of a shilling per head. I intend sending an N.M.A. on patrol here inmediately I return to the Station.

Friday. Bth March. Held a meeting of all the people of the Uga Dist. and, baving witnessed the election of four souncillors to help the one already there, (an election which seemed to give them extraordinary pleasure), I discussed the matter of shifting the villages to another apot, pointing out the necessity of first making sure that other people did not want the land and the fact that I would comminicate their desires with you before making any definite arrangement. One and all appeared very easer to migrate to a place NW. of the Kuneva and not. as suggested yesterday, to MAGI, near Scienci. This transfer will take then out of their present preserious position between the two rivers. I held their enthusican down to two large villages, a suggestion which again pleased them because I had pointed out the advantage of having a large recreation graind, similiar to that a Boianat Mission, between the twovillages whose borders touch sach other, (their suggestion). was surprised that their anthusiasm should last so long as to give us a most hearty cheer as we departed for Baniara to meet the expected A air wird from the S.E. carried the whaler along to the opposite side of the bey in two hours, but I could not sail close enough to the wind to make Maniara. Beached at Kalledgimodimo, just above GIWA, pieced up enough men for a erew and rowed against a head wind and rough ave to the Station, a horrible job for the rowers, and arrived there ten minutes before the Musa, 8.0 p.s. Reserved officiel

mail and stores and commenced answering correspondence to outsh the return mail in about six days' time.

Saturday. 6th Merch. Finalised correspondence and started on the return trip, this time to SIRISIRI, in the corner of the bay. So contrary is the weather, and so lasting is my bad luck, that the wind had veered right round to a N. and Igain I had the task of facing it with my starboard bow. This time I took N.M.A. Dou Nou and his enalwant, SALESIA, for the purpose of a general inspection of the Uga Point inhabitants. A strengue row took us to SIRISIRI, (v.c. GAIET MA), by 8.30 p.m. where occommut leaf flareshelped us make a safe landing despite rollers and rocks. Hauled the whaler high and ar

Sunday, 7th March. N.M.A Dou Now took the boat to Uga with instructions to return by the morrow evening if possible. Coverned Consus
work after church service. A seneral reshuffle of the Jensus pages
was necessary. Many of the Bondada-Bimara, numumusu, kaikivivi-Davila
Takitaki-Arara pooyle, comprising this district, have intermerried
with the near hill "inside" people, the change is mostly done by the
women. I think this should prove beneficial because the hillwomen
have a fine bearing, slim, strong and straight. It seems that quite
recently a village change has been effected in Bondada-Bimara. The
inhbitants, with the exception of one family, have built a new willage
near the bay shore and I have suggested that they call it Bondada II
after the old village, and that the remaining family join it as soon as
possible. To this all are agreeable and promise to effect the change.

Monday. Sth March. Commenced and completed the GAIAWAHAKI District, (V.C. TEPUCU), comprising that village, which includes SIGAREREGA, practically an extinct name, and BEUBRUA, which is now fused with the perent village so that its name may now be eliminated from the Census. Both SIRISIRI and GAIWAHAKI have nev Rest Houses, each of which provide a welcome change in the floor which, in place of interlaced bamboc sheets, is now constructed of pandaman strips laced to closely placed to locally placed to closely placed forms that walking does not cause a collapse of articles on the tab:

to VIDIA. A bed sene, too, six years in arroars.

Three Councillors were elected amongst the SIRISIRIANS and three amongst the GALAWAMAKIANS. Again the people seem pleased and themselves suggest a closlier knitted community. The suggestion of a recreation area met with joyous approval furthering my scheme to provide each centre with a football ground where the people may find an outlet to any surply energy instead of squatting around in inactivity batching possible mischief. The suggestion of plantations does not meet with the same enthusiage, neturally, but a start will be made on this under the regulations governing the Native Plantations' Ordinance as soon as the big work of revising the Census is done with. No doubt other Councillors have been alceted in the past yet I fourd only one emongst the three district visited so far on this patrol. N.M.A. Dou Nou reported back from his special mission with the discovery of two V.D. cases which had been concealed. These he brought along with the child I noticed at KERORO who was covered with sores from head to foot. Left at 2.0 p. and found enough wind to offset a heavy underground swell and take the whaler to BULL where census work was immediately continued. The R.H. has been sulled down pending the erection of a model similar to that under construction at Baniara. The V.C. gave me his own dwelling to camp in. In this respect the people are fortunate; the floor is the bround, richly pebbled and comfortable and clean.

Pundey. 9th March. Continued Gensus activities. The Erku Districtionludes Gomoromoro. Auwara-Buku, (now only Buku), and Kolabacira-Kobo (Here, as at Sirisiri and Galawaraki, the people are straggling upcount; to a place called Monoma. The usual great number of alterations was necessary owing to widows, widowers and young people intermarrying as far along the coast as Sirisiri on one side and MENAPI on the other. Two more tex-defaulters were taken into oustody, both being four years i arrears. Travellers wanderin through at 6.0 p.m. reported a case of burning at Didiwa where a woman had collapsed into a fire. I immediately despatched Dom Nom and his assistant to ronder her treatment. Left BURU at noon and rowed along the coast to Giwa and immediately commenced work there. The district is DOUMA, (KURLGAMA-IAGIAGIDAMA, inside), POROTAL-DARA, (now fused with ORMTA), NIBA, KWAMBERERGA, CIWA, DIDIWA.

The state of the s

of the peoples' continual reference to one another by their baptismel nemes and seldom, if ever, by their mative name, unless that person is It is a painstaking task but should show to a wentage not e Ciristian. next year. Calling the chastian and native name at once invites response as it is should be, but too often the calling of the mative nad only promotes a vacant stare as though there were he such person. The per se so change their childhood names by some ceremony or such event in their lives that they forget the name which they gave when being enrolled. PORATAL DARA has fused with omera and therefore : unnecessary in the Jensus. The DOURA group have expanded to RIBURIBU-TUATUA. This village makes the third in the District, and contains eleven houses. The people are inland, somewhat, but seem a struck, contented and happy people. Their two devicillars make sight for the district, (there were not any upon re arrival), and I forgot to mention that five were elected in the Buku district. It has been more noticeable that the election of Councillors in each village during the patrol has met with surreising enthusiasm. Perhops it is natural that the people feel they have some sort of "representation". Of what, I know not, but I imegine it to be "comeone who can talk to the government for us". When each district in the Division has its Jounsillors I intend arranging suitable and necessary subjects for discussion at a huge assembly at Benieva. This will not be for some time but when that time comes I will be able to give three or four days' entire attention to such native matters that provide for some advancement of the people. Rain osuse's a cessetion of work but wind ocon blew it out and permitted a continuance. Emilianskimm of the Giwa district consus. Wednesday, 10th Esroh. All day on Census work. Held a meeting in what devlight remained and expounded again the action of the covernment relative to its notive people. Threader, Alth Herch. Left at 7.0 a.m., rowed to Baniara, Calcades had breakfust and rowed to ABUARO. Checked up on that ville to and

Heturned to Beniara by 5.0 p.m. and wrote out the passes

COPUNAKI. elected thrue Councillors and thus finalised Census rovision

from Viola in the Dastonn border to MUKATA along the News coast. Those

villages from MURANA to the N.F. border will be checked next patrol.

Articles.	Quantity taken on		QUANTI	TIES ISSUI	ED AND VALU	E.			Returned.	Remarks.
	Patrol.	Police.	Carriers.	Others.	Total Used.	Gove	rnme lost.	nt		
ice	100	30	50		00		0	8	800	
is uits										
eat	uhos	Gen	usod.							•
ngar	,									
ea										
рар	8	13		8				6	224.	
obsero .	30	*	043	Des		U	H	3 -	14	4 1b 8 Root
atches	1 98				* *			74	4	
erosene	8 658	22	. ,		1		1	23	1	
nts				1						
ies	~		4		40					
sqm					2				,	
ickets ,	100									
rosene Cans				211				-		
ives and Sheaths										
rives, 18in										
nives, other				1			,			6-2
Hs					4					
uches					·		1			
nt										
i u		٠.								4
ndkerchiefs			,	S						
ıds			-							
crors						•	X			
es										× 1
If Axes									./.	
mahawks	7.			<, :						
	\lfloor_I :				-		/		1/	
									$\times 9.7$	-
			w.	8	1					
			1. 10	/	Total &			4	2	

turned for

To the second

uture

the value

[G.P. 67.

FATROL REPORT.

STATION NUMBER.

Beniera, N.E.D.

STATION.

REPORT OF A PATROL made by _______ Cocil F. Cowley, A.R.M. ______ to _____ North Rest Coast - (Bog bogs to N.E. Boundary). for the purpose of ______ revision.

Number of Carriers employed 6 Boatscrew Number of Police taken 3.

Name of Vessel used and of Officer in Charge Cenil F. Cowley, A.R.M. Whaleboat.

Nillages visited MENAPI. DABORA. WABUBU, BOGABOGA. MUKAWA. TAPIO. MIDING.

The Patrol Report is to be enclosed in this jacket, which, properly filled in, is to be sent to the Government Secretary immediately after each patrol,

(4) The space below is not to be written in.

(5) The cost of the patrol must be shown on the back, in the space provided.

6733/5.33.—750.

CODY - RaM. N. E. D.

Forwarded to the Government Secretary.

Date 23rd April , 193 7.

Officer in charge of Station.

⁽¹⁾ Unless the patrol is a regular routine patrol in a long-settled district a sketch map of the district patrolled should accompany the report, showing, as nearly as possible, the positions of the places visited and a copy is the made for filing on the station.

⁽²⁾ In the body of the report the name of the village should be followed by the name of the V.C. The number of houses and the population, as nearly as possible, should also be stated. The customs of the natives should as much as possible be noted and reported.

No. 6 of 1936/37.

Bariara, N. B. D.,

23rd April, 1937.

Report of a Patrol.

Va

Geoil F. Cowley, A.R.M.

to

North - East Coast Districts

for the purpose of Tax Collecting

and Cansus Beylston.

Personnel: - Opl. DONIWAI, A.Cs. AIKAI & NONOCO and Readolph Giarus.

Mednesday. 14th Abril. 1937. Left Baniara Station in the whaleboat of the state of the stat

Thursday, 15th April. Got away from Dabore at daylight in calm water but soon faced the wind again and kuuched at Wabubu. On to Bogahoga t and started Consus work on the "illagos of Libirisi and Rausows. Watched the dancing at night. These people have been denoing on and off for a month as is their fashion. One man explained to me that the cause of the dance is because of the ridicule of their neighbours, who, secording to custom, deride them for the shortest of, and inability to produce, foodstuffs. This challenge is accepted, the food produced by a certain date and the scoffers invited to witness the answer to their insults. Any excuse for a dance. The dance itself is the usual roundabout of young girls and boys in aimless fashion caring little for time or rithm produced by the drume of three of four meh. The only feature worthy of admiration was the menner in which a dozen married women looked hands and arms and slowly and gracefully erect negotiated the periphery of the imaginery of ale, their long, well-made skirts caused to swish by their jolting yet graceful action. Each was tall and alim and, together, performed one of the most intriguing gyravious h I have seen.

Friday, 16th April. For the first time on t day constal patrols the .

CONTRACTOR MATERIAL STATE OF THE

whaler ran before a favourable wind so that it was not long before we reached Tukawa. Commence densus work and tax collecting forthwith and completed the villages of Makela, Murokuro and Mukawa in that order. Resident relieving missionary away at Menapi.

Baturday. 17th April. Census work on Rebiabata and Bave villages.
No tax defaulters. Spent a long session with the Councillors and supervised the election of others increasing their original two to sever a Engaged the local existeters in a gene in the afternoon and lost. Mr. Bill Wright, Jr., arrived at 2.30 p.m. in the "Unithirk" with native labourers to sign on. Left with my Orderly at 5.0 p.m. and accompanies Mr. Wright to Beniare to sign on the natives, intending to walk back overland on the morrow and inspect villages an route. Arrived Baniare 9.0 p.m. and signed on the labourers.

Sunday. 18th April. Left Baniara at 9.0 a.m., crossed to Abuaro and walked the much used Bukawa-Baniara road. At noon the road seemed to be endloss so slow was the sea in coming to light. Instead of taking in a straight line for Mukawa it passes that district and emerges about five or six miles further up the coast necessitating a long walk back. This is the most absurd track I know of. Floated the whaler and sailed quickly to Tapio, another following wind making the journey speedy. The village is clean but suffers the insorveniones of a mineture awamp between the houses and the shore, similar to that of Dabora and Wabubu villages.

Honday, 19th April. All day on census work. Completed Kwapuksapu, Tapio, Borereta, Karuasi, Dividivieni, Magabara, Buselanaki, Pem and Rauroba villages. No defaultors. Again presided over the election of eight Councillors for the whole scattered district. In such elections the nomination is unanimously agreed upon, the successful candidate's village being generally referred to as "his", and he is often proclaimed by all as a "very good village man and leader".

Rain and wind ended the meeting at duak.

Tuesday, 20th April. Departed 6.0 a.m. and had another fast run with the wind, this time cellin in at Midino, two hundred years up a sreek, swept clean of occount leaves and scasting a well-lined "plantation". Spent the afternoon with the people closting fourteen councillors.

These man represent the villages of larams, Sirimo, Geregerasina, Guru, Eageda, Porovi, Orotobara, Dilobari, Moitu, Kwagira, Cidabe and Pue, all spread out over a very long coastline. The Councillors asked for another Village Constable to assist 7.3. AGARUBA in his duties and I think they are justified in their request. I selected a man named RUABA and his recommendation will be forwarded in due course. In this district, as at Sirisiri and Gaiawanaki in Goodenough Bay, the people are intermarrying freely with the near hill people, apparently without upset to the coastal community. The Missionary has not communed baptising here with the result that Christian names are scarce, and man addresses his neighbour by his own native pleasant-sounding name.

Wednesday, 21st April. All day on Jensus work. Of the 1350 (approx names checked on this patrol, there were no tax defaulters, all family bonus was paid up to date, 145 paid war and money seemed quite plentiful The presence of strong headwinds outside caused me to send the bulk of transport overland, a day's journey, in charge of the (orporal and A.C. and I left with a crew at midnight hoping to reach Cape Vegel by moon the next day. Vain hopes indeed. A good moon and faint breeze made fair rowing for an hour but the remainder of the night, and until nine evilock the next morning was just a long hard fight by the oursmen to make head ar against the wind on a coestline smothered w Thursday, 22nd April. Pulled in over the reefs to Magabara at 5.0 a.m. Left again at 11.0 a.m., avoided the strong wind for food and rest. by winding in and out the adjacent islands and reers and suffered anothe tossing in the row across to Taplo. Slept until 6.0 p.m., put to sea again and ate a native meal cooked for us in a huge native put at Another long battle up the coast by aching men brought Mukawa The wind seemed to have dropped a little but as soon as we commenced rowing sgain it strengthened. Only sphendid determination on the part of the bostsores sarried us to Bogaboga point and it was only with difficulty that we rounded it are anchored in the les of the reefs at midnight. The men just threw themselves down and slept till dawn.

Priday, Blind April 1.

Friday. 23rd April. All the forces of nature seemed specially conceived to exasperate our party. A hard gruelling row to Cape wogel gave the wind at an angle where we could use the sails and rest but no sooner had we reached that point, 9.0. a.m. than the wind dropped altogether and remained inert for the rest of the long day.

This seemed too ironical for willing spirits so I put in behind Clynn Island and let the men sleep until 2.0 p.m. Four hears later the arrived at Baniara. This patrol proves more than previous ones the wirdom of having a powered boat to replace the present worm-out wheler. During the patrol both rudder pins broke due to corrosion and I was forced to tie the rudder on with ropes for the journey back. Three rowlook beds loosened under the constant battering of ours driving against head winds and adverse circumstances dealt too severely with willing oursmen. The loosened rowlook beds came adrift and without their use three men-power was lost for service and three passengers were the result.

This completes the tax-petrolling for the year and it is pleasing to report that only two natives in 356 defaulted in raymout.

It was not found necessary to compel any native to carry on this

A.R.M.

dopy - R.M. .. N. D.

Articles.	Quartity taken on Patrol.		QUANTIT	TIES ISSUE	D AND VALU	E.			Returned	Remarks.
Articles.	Patrol.	Police.	Carriers.	Others.	Total Used.	Gov	ernme	nt	Returred.	Rollarks.
lice	100	50	50		100		8	4	nil	
iscuits										
leat	sho	gun	used,							
Sugar	10 11	. 3	7		10		1	3		
ea										
loap	2	2			8			6		
Pobacco	- 10	b à	8	24	9	1	7	9	1 15	. 21 15. P.N.F.
faiches	1 p	t i	·	*	1	-		2	nil.	
Cerosene	2 ga	1			1		1	10	. 18	· ·
ents		-		76						
rlies	1								1	
amps	. 3								3	
luckets									2	
Gerosene Cans	1								1	
Cnives and Sheat	the									
Inives, 18 in.	. 1								1	
Knives, others							_			
Selts										•
Pouches										
Print			<u> </u>				1	-		
rwiv			1	1				-		
Tandkerohiefs	-		11							
Зек.	,						-			
firrors	-							-		
Axes	. 1			-			-		1	
Half Ax.	1						-	-	7	
Comahawks						2	-	-		
-										
					4	7	-	11.	7.	
1. 10.10				Y	1.33				4	
					Total £	1	1	910		

eto.

NOTE.—When an article such as a tent is issued, but a returned for future use, the value should not be entered.

[G.P. 67

PATROL REPORT

STATION NUMBER 7 of 1936/37

BANTARA. N. E. D. STATION.

REPORT OF A PATROL made by Geell F. Cowley, A.R.M.

H. E. Bordor, inland.

for the purpose of

General Inspection.

MINUTE PAPER

[G.P. 8.

Baniara

Assistant Resident Wagistra 2 0APR193/34

Patrol Report Nos.

The reports of Mr. Healy's patrols to the Northern boundary between the 11th and 18th January and to the Puduwana district between the 10th and 18th February were numbered by him 4 and 5/33-34 respectively. They were, however, the fifth and sixth patrols for the District for the year, and their numbers have been altered here accordingly. Will you please alter your numbering to suit. Jan Sinh

Copy to R.M.N.E.D.

PATROL REPORT

STATION NUMBER
7 of 1936/37

BANTARA. N. R. D. STATION.
REPORT OF A PATROL made by Gec11 F. Cowley, A.R. to
M. H. Border, inland. for the purpose of
General Inspection.
Left Station on 25rd May, 1987 Returned to Station on 29th May, 1937.
Number of Carriers employed 24 Number of Police taken 2
Name of Vessel used and of Officer in Charge Whaleboat to BURU. C.F.COWLEY. A.R.
Villages visited BURU. IVIARA. UAKWAPU. IAKI. GUROKWAIA. MONARI. POMPOM
PUR. DILOBARI. MIDINO, IARAMI. GERAGERASINA, SIRIMO, ROURORA.
PENA. KARUASI. BOBONI. WARIRA. KOIAWAKI. ABUARO.
(1) Unless the patrol is a regular routine patrol in a long-settled district a sketch map of the district patrolled should accompany the report, showing, as nearly as possible, the positions of the places visited and a copy is to be made for filing on the station.
(2) In the body of the report the name of the village should be followed by the name of the V.C. The number of houses and the population, as nearly as possible, should also be stated. The customs of the natives should as much as possible be noted and reported.
(3) The Patrol Report is to be enclosed in this jacket, which, properly filled in, is to be sent to the Government Secretary immediately after each patrol.
(4) The space below is not to be written in.
(5) The cost of the patrol must be shown on the back, in the space provided.
7405/3.35.—1,000. GODY . R.M. N.E.D.
Forwarded to the Government Secretary.
Date 8th June. , 193 7. Pleased three ,
Officer in charge of Station

No. 7 02 1936/37.

Beniera, N. E. D.,

The Hon. Government

Good of a strol

meth R. Holen A.R.M.,

DIMADIMA, D. A PAIWA Dists.

Personnel:- A.Os. GABA & AIKAI, C.I. TUTUANA.

25rd May. 1957. Sunday. Left deniara in the Station whaleboat before a strong wind and soon found that the seas running into Goodenough Bay were really mountainous. However, a strong wind kept the whaler running nicely before them and the surf was "shot" without mishap at Buku instead of Gaiswanaki. Camped at Buku and sought carriers. An alligator took a pig half-a-dozen yards from us in the evening. A piercing squeal, a sudden thrashing of water and some native has lost his pig. I am always hearing of such losses yet little is done to pen the pigs at night or fence the village ag inst their loss.

Monday. 24th May. Left et 7.0 a.m with 24 corriers and skirted the Rusba river to IVIARI, (V.C.KEROM), 3 houses on a table top, then on to UARWAPU at 10.0 a.m. and arrived at noon. Here is a fine lemon tree in Truit. 13 houses comprise a tidy village. Lunched. Departed 2.0 p.m., crossed the Rusba twice and progressed over undulating grass hills to IAMI, (3.30 p.u.). N.M.A. Dou Nou accompanied the patrol with N.M.A. HARAMA as assistant. A long tramp over grass hills gave us GUROKMAIA, (2 houses) at 5.30 p.m. and camp was made for the nithese people have a goodly quantity of occounts for a village so far inland, about 20 miles from the coast in direct line.

Tuesday, 25th May. Left at 7.30 a.m. with a change of carriers and arrived at MONARI, (V.C.AEROM) within the hour. Lines grow abundantly. Left at 3.30 a.m., followed a creek bed for half-an-hour and emerged to ascend to a grass covered peak from which a fine view was obtained of the surrounding country. Continued along these grass

ridges to POMPOM, (le hours). Here grows a fine tree lader with luscious oranges. Lunched. Continued at 2.0 p.m. over more hills to the fine garden lands of PUE. The Rest House is poor. v.C. instructed to suild another. The peo le are proud of their two lines of houses forming a dence and playground in the centre.

dednesday. 26th.May. Departed et 7.0 a.m. for DILOBARI. Here my cook-boy resented me with a bag of fine oranges. Continued on to FIDINO R.H. and orangel. (V.C. ROMAPIRA). Here, too, a dog was teven in the evening by an alligator. This is the coastal district. So far it is evident that the inland people are enjoying a fine hunting and garden season. Food supply is stated to be good and the Pue people are busy trading oranges and pots with the Kewansesap people just corost the border. It is a pity that such vast tracts of grass hills that I walked over can not be found suitable to some agricultural production, bordered as it is by the circular path of the Ruada river. The Midino people had pots of food ready for us. Scraped banenas, pumpkin, paw-paw, cabbage and taro.

Thursday. 27th May. Departed at 7.30 a.m. and walked the coast road to GURU. Farly morning same was about and a wallaby and two pigeons were brought down in flight. Yesterday my two A ds. had been given still target prectice. Today's moving target proved their skill with the rifle to be of a high order and they are gradually acknowledging the new service rifles superior to their old loves, the Martini-Hearis Passed through GMRAGERASINA, SIRDMO and MATAMARA and arrived at IARAMI Rest House at 8.30 p.m. Continuing, passed through ROUROBA and camped for the night at PEM. R.H. poor - its reconstruction ordered.

Friday, 28th May. Departed at 6.0 a.m. and arrived at MARUASI 7.15 c.m. Commenced a climb to the first peak as assended to follow Dabi creek through thin bush to emerge into case country again. An ascent gave us BoBONI, where a V.D. patient was reported. Continued along a small valley and ascended to WARIRA 4.30 p.m. and canced. Here is a fine view. Councillor Charlie had six "ur." ready for my police and earriers.

Seturds 1 20th May Left Warlan at 7.0 a.m. and decended from the Rest House to Kolanaki. On the track to Lakokonaki six huge Gours pigeons amused the party by refusing to leave the highway in front of us ustil frightened by a shout. I have seld seen birds of such size. The road to Abusro is in a filthy state and I have instructed v.C. Moses Kalcuna to attend to its repair immeditively. Villages closest to a Station generally boast the wordt roads. Arrived at Abusro it was difficult to call the whalstoat in the roaring wind, and more difficult to beach it in the passage when it arrived. High meas and strong winds have been raging for the past month and considerable design has been done to illago canose as a result. Arrived at Baniara et 10.15 a.m. A.C. AMARAD responded everything in Order.

A.R.M.

Copy - R.M., N.K.D.

Articles	Quantity taken on Patrol.		QUANTI	TIES ISSUI	ED AND VALU	E.			Resurned.	Remarks.
1 1 1	Patrol.	Police.	Carriers.	Others.	Total Used.	Govern	mer st.	nt	newit Boa.	Nulliarab,
Rice	80	20	60		60		8	8	nil	
Biscuits										
Meat	4	4			4		2	-	nil	
Sugar	4	4			4			6	nil	
Tea										
Soap	1	1			2	4		3	nil	Se tank
Tobacco	18	à	13	4	17亩	2 5	3	9	10	Panana 315 H
Matches	20	5	5		10			8	711	
Kerosene	2 g.	1			1	3	1	8	1 8.	
Tents										-0
Flies	1			1					1	
Lamps	2						-		8	
Buckets	8								2	
Kerosene Cans	8						-		8	
Knives and Sheaths							+			
Knives, 'din	8								2	
Knives, others			TO AN	_						
Belts							-		• /\-	
Pouches	,		+	×			-			*
Print						-	-			
will do		4	~ ~				-			
Inderchiefs				1			-			*
leads			-1.7				-			
Cirrors	-			- 100			-			
xes	_				-	-	-			
falf Axes	1					_	+	-	7	
omahawks			700		gat -	1	-		- 1	
							-			
935							-		p	1
	1-7	_/_	4				-	1		
				1/	Total £	2 1	5	-		

L 1 1b.

NOTE.—When an article such as a tent is issued, but is returned for future use, the value should not be entered.

MINUTE PAPER

A.R.M., Baniara.

No. 1294 /815/37

Jatrelling.

Under date of the Alet Pay Rie Excellency the

Liouvenent-devermer write as follows:-

found very few cases for trial. This would be a source of gratichantion of trial. This would be a source of gratichantion of the bollow the second is an extensive two to est instrumed very part it; has assent the transfer of the fe in, I down nextly to be appointed as in a formalist to be appointed as in a formalist to be appointed as in a formalist that have a maintained as in the second in

I an court that Rolls and A.R. to have a unlikelyade of duties to perfect, has they should not forget that the maintenance of order to the mr 3 important of all.

the corrier to charterily chart handed; but not not up to the it elimps has been. And it is easy make recently the there has been any reason to fear that evine is not being kept under control.

Thoms inform him to this offeet.

DISTANT RESIDENT MAGISTRATE

12 JUN1937

RANIARA, N.E.D., PAPUA

6.3. m. 6.07

Table showing number of days per year patrolled by officers in charge of Baniara Station, taken from available patrolsreports from 1925/26.

From tel upor reading 4.3. letter No. 1310/33 of 24.11.3

Year.	No. of days patrolling.	Officer.	Territory average.	
1922/33	No record.	No record.	71.5.	
23/24	11	" /	63.6.	
24/25	77		70.1.	The state of the s
25/26	98	Atkinson & Cawley.	57.9. 1 P.R. missin	g. ?
26/27	128	Atkinson	70.7. 2 P.P. missin	2. ?
27/28	102		62.5.	
28/29	93	E	69.7.	
29/30	68	Atkinson & Karius & Grist	71.6. 1 P.R. missin	g. 7
30/31	88	Grist	71.3.	
31/32	98	M.C.W.Rich	74.0.	
38/33	68	Griat & Fowler	58.7	
33/34	58	Fowler & dealy	Not shown.	
34/35	70	Fowler	. Not shown.	
35/36	31	Fowler	Not shown.	12
36/37		Karius (1) and Cowley	(74 on 2	4/4/37/)

From 1925/26 to 1935/36 (11 years) Baniara compares with the rest of the Territory thus.

Baniara 82.1 Territory 672.2.

Patiolling - 1922/23 to 1932/35.

Year.	No. of days eccupied by patrols	No. of Officers	Average No. 61 days per officer
1922/23	2860	40	
25/24	8847		71.8 63.6
24/25	8804	40	70.1
25/26	2518	40	87.9
23/27	2787	39	70.7
87/28	8460	39	62.5
28/29	2848	39	69.7
29/30	2713	38	72.4
80/31	8711	58	71.3
51/52	8590	35	74
38/38	1926	84	56.7

Baniara 1931/32 - 28 days; 1932/33 - 68 days.

Note:- Latest figures. 1933/34 - 58 days. 1934/35 - 70 days.

1935/36 - 31 days. 1933/37 - 10 days.

MINUTE PAPER

A.R.M., Baniara.

No. 1310/33

Patrolling.

Sign Jupies Judice of late that when I arrive at a Station sign Jupies Judice of Late that when I arrive at a Station sign Jupies Judice Patrolling is done. Have you any check of the manual of days each officer is any on patroly.

The attached table shows, apparently, that His Excellence is right. Time spent on land buying is counted as patrolling. The average number of days per efficer taken no account of leave. Though the amount of leave taken each year may not be the same, any excess of leave in 1938/33 would hardly account for the big fall. There are 6 stations which show a larger assumt of patrolling in 1932/33 than in 1931/62.

frankist

structures, one of which the Official Secretary considers the best in the Territory.

I have comitted that I am not proud of my apprecate days' petrolling, and if petrolling has suffered whilet so many other things have been done that time will be made up if I am allowed to remain bire, and remain here I certainly would like to for it has beken me norths to lay the foundation work for native progress and the result will not be fortheoming immediately.

There have been a lot of things to do and it has taken a long time to do hem and my object in writing at such length is to show you that where station fork has taken up a lot of time, it will . not in the future because most of that work has been finished. I feel it necessary to explain in detail what has kept me or who Station - two old battered and dark soorn sheds have been replaced by one large one, on a hill that was overgrown with buch, a model rest house has bee; built for natives to copy, the old store, fer away from the office has been dismantled and replaced with a new and inreer one almostide the office, the tool-shed that I mistook for a hen-house has been re locad with a roomy efficient workshop wherein all tools are hung uniformly and a record kept of each day's issue to prevent too frequent loss, (all those buildings with magnite hardwood a dations and structure will lest many years longer than the old type; all office papers have been perforsted and files so that one may now find anything immediately insteed of hering to seeren emriget a thousand odd papers as the case when I ome here, reads sade to give easy secess to new buildings and a bundred other small jobs that needed supervision including the com lete overhaul of the sterior whaleboot. if you evasider how much time must be teken to do each job it gives some idea of how quickly a year slips by. Now I may go on patrol and the Corporal and Clerk may menage affairs without conserp, for they, too, have been trained in sheir management

This day I wrote concerning the advantages, and the necessity, of a powered west over a whalebear. I concider much a craft very necessary to bely me accomplish all I have planned for this that I could have spent inspective cardens or in conversetion with councillors. This year, atters will be couldred. I promise the compatitions that I will held village modeling with sheet and never I can but foot-travel it so slow that much valuable line is wested welking between villages. There are many occasions when, without having to merch for carriers and then have the local tied and distributed, I could leave village at 4.0 p.m. In later and reach the mext morning. I could go to locaboga, or located or the first of the hours by launch, whereas it would take me a full distributed and marriers. There are bot, mountain and a social districts. but a laurch would make a big difference to boy in anothing me to become more mobile and quicker.

If I have spoken for my solf is in a play but I find my solf is each a need to to roply as I have done and I trust that you will see the ligit of my remarks. I would be please lake a if you could find it possible to visit the Station very soon and see for yourcelf much that I handred let ead could not convey.

Sheel Course

Temela Lada - Conv.

A.R.D.

MINUTE PAPER

No. 2036/315/37

A.R.M., Baniara.

JF

Patrolling.

On the 26th May, I sent to you letter No. 1290/315, with some observations by His Excellency on an apparent falling off in patrolling. An investigation of the patrolling for the past 15 years bears out His Excellency's contention. The figures are appended.

It may not be out of place to mention that recently a man not connected with the Government service but with friendly feelings towards it, recently expressed the opinion that the officer nowadays was inclined to spend too much of his time on the station fiddling about with radio sets and so on instead of getting about his district.

Your predecessor was for obvious reasons not expected to do much patrolling but the first period of five years gives some indication of what a young active man is expected to do in which 109, 127 and 135 days as compared with 81 days for the year just closed, were spent annually on patrol.

Number of days or	Patrol.	Annual Average in Days	3.
1922/23 to 1926/27;	594	119	
1927/28 to 1931/23	438	88	
1932/33 to 1936/37.	308	61.	

Copy to R.M.N.E.D. Cape Nelson.

Manderstond G.S. 27.8.37.

ASSESSMENT RESIDENT PARTIES

7 SEP1937

BANIARA, M.E.D., PAPUA

No. 87/8/37.

A.R.M's Office,

Baniara, N.E.D.,

The Hon. Government Secretary,
Port Moresby.

Baniara Whaleboat.

I have to acknowledge receipt of your No. 2101/73/37, of 2.9.37, with thanks.

The whaler is still floating but may only be used in smooth water with safety.

I agree with you that the coat is not provided primarily for the use of assisting anyone in istress, though such a service would not be without its merits, but I do think that its advantages in these dators on usual and unusual duty warrant its expense.

I have already explained the superiority of a powered boat over the rowing boat in that I have been witness to distress of the men who have rowed the wholeboat in adverse conditions. To be quite frank it is torture to the rowers and a risk of their constitutions. One ta must be present to appreciate this fact. I am not exaggerating accounts when I say that the crew have been physically spent after a row across the bay, or along its shores in any weather other than afist calm, and I know now that inclement weather prevails over calm for the major portion of the year.

without the boat one could still patrol every day in the year for there are not any islands to visit. To gainsay it would not be logical. But, - the possession of a powered boat would allow the officer in charge to facilitate his plans for visiting both sides of the division without undue delay.

As an example - I instruct the Boinai-Viuia-Vur wara speople to prepare their selected grounds for coconut planting and for the sake of efficiency and economy, in more ways then one, I undertake to supervise the planting in attaight lines at the correct distance. I return from that patrol to do others. (It is across the bay, a reasonable two to three hours run by local launches, and

nearly always, one may as well say always, against a head wind end sea). The Councillors and V.Cs. come and inform me that they are ready for the planting. I must walk all the way round the bay and back, over ground which I have j st covered, and with other patrols awaiting. Thus six days are spent in walking as against one if I had a powered boat. Those five days may not be deemed waster but they practically are. for my chief work is in villages in council or in the gardens quite adjacent to villages. Five "wasted" days on the road are costly - a matter of about 10 lbs. of trade tobacco against a tin of kerosene. I admit that all patrolling is not coastal, but an hour's run to the fool of the bay is, again, time and money saving, when I wish to visit the mountain districts in that direction.

and it leads through the same villages on the return journey. Going vis the peninsular it is a ten days' patrol there and back. A launch would provide better and less costly facilities than that.

Nor is the all. I have ambitious but logical plans for the future, the commencement of which was evident at the first general council meeting this month. I work long hours from dawn till dark, and often into the night because I must and I do not mind it. But, there again a powered boat would give me more time for the consideration of the District's needs. I do not mind walking, in truth I consider it necessary to good health, but much of it that is necessary today in this district is sheer waste of time that could be better allocated to study and conversation with the native people.

In that respect petro ling does suffer, for I do not consider efficient patrolling walking through each village in the district. With a leunch it could mean as much patrolling, but more patrols, or, in other words, a greater number of contacts with village people in one year. I do not say that the Transport Vote would be greatly reduced because a launch needs the cost of upkeep that carriers' feet do not, in the long run, but it certainly would not be costlier to run a launch. I anticipate that it will cost me about £35 worth of tobacco alone for patro'ling this year. The

3. upkeep of a launch would not be mole, Think. Apart from those attempted electations it is the transport facility provided by a launch which would be most appreciated, and, having in mind all that I have planned for the present year and those following it, most necessary. A.R.M. Copy - R.M.N.E.D. with my long to offer have a second and have for

D. 88/85/37.

A. H. M' - Office,

Bonlard, Belleve,

10. 9. 37.

The Hon. Poverment Scoresery,

Favralling.

I bes to communded receipt of your letter WA. 2 7/315/37 of 27. 37 with Manks.

have a lot to may in reply to it and first wish to admit that what you say is not without some foundation. He officer scale dony the figures appended therein and I regret in that my loc partilling justified montion of them.

to you at pland for the forthcoming year before recouring to for it was my is then to return on aggregate of 150 be 140 department of the patient much that I have haped for in being allocat to remain in this station for more than a paltry small manufacture. I know intentione at most case to be experient.

not say that I have been fale. For tron 1t. The present state on 2 % of a compeliane to any that I rould rather not under ordinary directaltances, for rully ballave that results will speak for themselves - is the long run. Asvertheless, although I take to risk of being come breed boustful, I wish to point out that I have been extremly entracted in the interests of the diverment since my critical, a sect which discovers little rainness in your remarks about officers findling with their radio sets. Buy I respectfully point out that the remark can have no application to me at the point out that the remark can have no application to be only simulas or less on the schedule that has been allocated me. The only other time I have

given official hours to my set was during the first two days efter its agrival when I was forced to set it up without a look of instructions - a negligence and poor service which the makers have yet to explain to me. All other hours of fideling have beer erter alloged working hours. I say alleged with a mind to the prescribed hours at the capital which differ vessly from those volunterily accepted to outstations. It comes rether incongruous of the man not connected with the dovernment service if he includes is fizalers when, in truth, my wife doclares I do not Lond any family life, that I am "always, slowys at my work from dawn till dark". This is no idle statement. Idvariably I am out with the police and prisoners supervising tooks at dean, have my breakfast and length in the office or et the particular job i am norting on, and do not return to the house until 0.0 p.m.

This may sevour of inefficiency but it does not. I have attempted to put into precise my theory that only of ict may can be built on efficient foundation and in the year that I have been here, a year in which patrolling suffered. I have so worked, and target and shown and planned that during the next year, (this year), things will run as they should run and I may so should and increase upon the record number of days patrolling for one year in the cluttret.

There has been so much to do that mend/doing, (and ment of it has been done), and there is so much to do this year and those following that I will still have to work the same hours. And I do not mind, nor have I spor written about it before, or sawel any thanks. But it does seem unjust that my applyings free relatin such poor esteem that such remarks soout fidiling with reals ment such be included in a latter madressed to me.

Mis Smeetlynes and the official Secretary regarding the Station and the buildings and matters on it. That is all the componentian I eak.

neither atrolling has suffered during those twelve months. But neither atrolling for station will suffer in the future new that decrept and uningenie buildings have been supplemented by sorthier

[G.P. 67

PATROL REPORT

station number of 1937/38.

BANIARA. N. D. STATION.

REPORT OF A PATROL made by Geoil F. Cowley, A.P.M. to N.M. COCST, BINICUNI, WAPONE, PUMANI, RUABA & GAIAWANAKI & GIWA for the purpose of

General Inspection - and inquiring into alleged sorcery said to be

prevelent in the N.E. Coast districts.

Left Station on 1st July, 1937. Returned to Station on 20th July, 1937.

Number of Carriers employed wenty-six (26) Number of Police taken Three (3)

Name of Vessel used and of Officer in Charge O.F. Cowley on foot.

Villages visited abuaro, topunaki, menapi, tepetutuana, poralebarebara. Iogubi pupua, kokobula, kerikerikona, dabora, makamaka, banibani, darugu, wabunawabanaki, keraia, iriwowona, paku, kariwa, kurisa, kuriwama, hawabana bingda, doara, tariapuni, iarobu, kibirisi, rausewa, kakela, kurokuro, mukawa, papuo, iabiabata, bave, kwapukwapu, bopereta, karuasi, magabara busaianaki, pem. tapiabawana, rauroba, larami, (and as shown on back be

- (1) Unless the patrol is a regular routine patrol in a long-settled district a sketch map of the district patrolled should accompany the report, showing, as nearly as possible, the positions of the places visited and a copy is to be made for filing on the station.
- (2) In the body of the report the name of the village should be followed by the name of the V.C. The number of houses and the population, as nearly as possible, should also be stated. The customs of the natives should as much as possible be noted and reported.
- (3) The Patrol Report is to be enclosed in this jacket, which, properly filled in, is to be sent to the Government Secretary immediately after each patrol.
 - (4) The space below is not to be written in.
 - (6) The cost of the ratrol must be shown on the back, in the space provided.

Forwarded to the Government Secretary.

Date 22nd July. 1937.

Officer in charge of Station

50)

Villeger visited (continued) Matament, Sirimo, Geragerasina, Curu. Radad Midino, Ordtobara, Aravi. Dilobari. Pue. Kwacila. Pompom. Budmaga no.s. Budmaga. Biniguni. Ulawan. Bunama.a. Wapune. Itui. Gagaio. Borovia. Pum. Mi. Alopun. Nawanddan. Daridn Iadape. Ruaba. Damara. Sigiru. Takital Gaiawanaki. Buku. Kolabagira. Oreta. Niba. Kwame rereda. Giwa. Didita. Daibogimogimo. Diguma.

No. 1 of 1937/38.

Baniara, M.M.D.,

Blat July, 1037.

The Hon. Government Secretary.

Report of a putrol

by

Quoil F. Sowley, A.R.M.

to

All villages along N. S. Const then inland

to BURISHNI. NATURE, FULINI, BUARD, SIGIRU

Districts and back along Condengueh Day to

maniars a MENAPI - for the surpose of --induiring into providency of sercery in the

U.E. Chast districts - and General Inspection.

RendolphGierus, interpreter for N.H. Joest.

C.I. TUTUARA, Interpreter for Inland districts.

Thursday, lat July, 1837. Left Daniera 7.0 a.m., crossed to Abuaro and celected 26 certiers from the many assembled there, Proceeded to rordeaki and inspected account plantation, (see separa roport on plantstions). This village is known as AWANABU, having been shifted from the old sive. Continued to Menapi and visited the demicile of a new born shild suffering the misfortune of a huge rowth over the posterior, a sad diremestance. (I have since learned that the imid diedi. Called eyon My. Lase and Sr. Spiller and spens the luncheon hour with them, the Memapi Rest House is dilapideded and no move hes been made to carry out my twice given instructions to build a new one. a I promised to visit denspi immediately upon my recurs to see if any notice had been taken of my present instructions. Before proceeding I inquired the whoreabouts of suitable trees for transport and me senger copies for use on the station and located two that would suit. These, too, will be hauled into the sea as moon as I return. Proceeded passed through Throwwillana, Docalibanticha, Modubu, Purua, Abromula end comped the night at RESINGRIKONA R.H. A poor affoir. It is to be demolished and a new one built in its stead. Little may be said of

"clean your village"propaganic.

Across the creek is DABORA. Ears I inspected Friday, 2nd July. a newly made cance from the tree locally known as MACAGOOI, a strongly and sweetly perfused coder, and superintended the destruction of a disensed dog, the property of Y.C. Wall. Drastic action is necess! ary in twee cases if the practice of retaining broken-limbed. emaciated unimals is to be stamped out, and I have warned all V.Os. and Councillors to tell their people they will be punished if they inaist upon such gruel indifference. Passed through MAKAMAKA. BANI-BANI and DARUGU and salled a halt-for a spell. WABUBU, MAWABARAKI, KARATA, IRLEONORA and RAKU followed in that order, Lunch being taken at the last. Here I met some remard for for my patience. For month I had urged a d coaxed these people to make the best of their inlet site and, after a term of imprisonment, they have made it a pretty picture, and with the satisfaction of knowing that little eff . will be needed in the future for its maintainance. It is clean and has been sanded all over. However, the houses are mere pigoon lofts and I have persuaded Eric Virani, who is responsible for the change, to build new ones voluntarily instead of being forced to. This Councillor, ex-Court Interpreter at Beniare, proudly showed me his new road, elevated by the earth taken from gutters on either side. I tod pains to praise such injutive. Passed through KARIWA and KURISA and over the half-mile longth of bridge which spens the shallow inlet and so left lasi-last district for the Bogabogs. In turn are MURIWAMA, MANABANARI, GINADA, DOARA, enother bridge, then TARIAFUNI, IAROGU and KIRIRISI. Faul MOGINA, another intelligent Mrie VIR NI, showed me the effect of rooting out occomuse planted too closely together. Late as it was I pushed on through RAUSENA, KAKELA, KUROKURO and arrived at MURANA at dusk. . Nearby is the Rest House, a nesty edifice! I proferred Mev. Bencon's hespitality and spent the evening with him gleening much that was interesting, locally and otherwise.

AURORUZO and discovered that their disorderly state is due to all

hands having been engaged building a new church, the framework of which suggests a magnificent structure, the finish of which is required for the opening or emony on 25th of this month, and the labour entailed sufficient justification, in this particular circumstance, for the villages being so unkempt and overgroun. Gase dismissed with advice as to how, and shen, to distribute energy, so that Governmental instructions are not lost sight of. Heavy rain fell during the efternoon delaying the cricket match until 5.30 o'clock. Our teem was unsuccessful. Acen rivelry exists between Baniars, Bukawa, Memapi, Abuaro and Boiansi in this sport, the honours note often than not felling to Beniars.

fell. Gricket was continued in the afternoon, the victors turning the tables.

Have and Evapua and or cute. Tapid is filthy and cleaning efforts negligible, contrary to take repeated instructions. Held J.H.M. and lumshed. Passod through BORERTA and arrived at K.M. all C.H.M. The presse trees are still lader with thin-skinsen fruit, agany and welcome. The villages visited today seem steeped in melanoholy and the people appear depressed and lifeless. I asked believe later said that only a few injections for alcord were necessary. This is the third time I have the apparent despendency of the Karassi Aktriot people.

Tuesday, 6th July Passing though Magarana, Busalanaki, Prm and Tapladawaka syrived a Rauroba. The pood then winds over grassy spaces to larall, shooting wellaby on the way. Here I found another example of sative inability to care for his pets. (I do not include pigs - they forage for incaselyes and are nearly always well-conditioned). In this instance it was apparent from the welking excluten that the enismi must have originally belonged to a karopoen for I perceived a smooth-haired pointer in the skin and bone that staggers.

AGADA.

AKITA

behind a woman carrying food. That did she give it to eat? "Only behaves but he doesn't like them much". Batives are often bard-prosped to feed their own small diagons let alone a big pointer. I discovered that her brother-in-law, the storekeeper at Menapi, received the dog as a present from his master, who, in turn, gave it to his bother. It is amazing that suropeans can be so thoughtiess. I offered a pound for the spinel, and the offer was conveyed to the owner of the dog, (He has since sold it to me for one pound, first suggestable that I take it as a gift, but I know momething of the ways of netives and instable upon paying the money). The dog is now robust and beginning to enjoy life again, but I have yet to meet the original carepoar, owner.

With sore feet. An excellent interpreter. Foul Mogina took his "lace." Left I RAMI and visited the villages of MATAMERI, TIRING, "TRACERATINA, GURN and RAGADA and errived at MIDING, at which site the people of the GURU, HAGADA and POROVI villages now reside. The dimensions of the new Post Bouse are short of those required, and obtainable in the model at Basiara. Supervised the commencement of alterations. The village rounds are disgrape.

Thursday. Sth July. Held C.R.M. and set prisoners to work cleaning the village and effecting alterations to rest house. Midino once held a proud place, according to records, amongst the model villages of the Division. Before leavin Beniers I had mentioned to His Execuleusy that reports of screeny on the R.E. agest had arrived the day before and he suggested that I adhere to my intention to approach the inland districts by this route. The people are certainly in a state of anxiety which they attribute to the deaths of many or their kin at the hands of screens. A long day was spent seeking some clue that would reveal the screens but evidence, flimsy and irrelevant and superfluoue, set the matter in abeyonce until witnesses from IRRAMI, POMPOM and BILOMARI crrived. These man I see for. Spent the evening Marming at first hand the hunting methods of the local ratives. Immediately behind the village, as 100 ft. elevation, are

miles of undulating long-grass-bovered hills common to the Saultra hinterland. A hundred men, ith dogs, followed a wind-swept fire to where we lay at a prescheded spot prepared to shoot hundreds. The noisy deaters secured seven with the sid of their dogs. Our bag was quite empty. Devising a method to suit the direumstances we soon shot four and returned to the village. One fact is outstanding - these people's assertion that "plenty wallagy" abound is not illfounds and they are very fortunate to have such a source of fred-supply at their book door. On the other hand they lose many dogs and prime to the dank entitled two monstors to show their heads which we drove Mark VII dartrid as into at close range.

Pridey. I'm July. The V.Cs. and not return with witnesses until T.30 p.s. and the remainder of the day aid not reveal anything tangible in the case current. Police and prisoners had, by this, completed the framework of the new Rest House and I had inspected three gardens which grow good quality years, tero, telto, sorn and potatous and banamas in abundance. These people do not lack good sustaneous. The result, heatly planted, coconut plantation is thriving but I think that the close planting will earn its poor reward before long.

continuer. 19th July. At the close of the day I decided that from the maze of the last three days' contradictory chatements these tas insufficient evidence to sustain a charge or sordery against any one or master of men. The larent blame the Milina people, who, in turn, blame the Miloberi and Pompom people. A says "I know I is a sorder-gree and that he killed 6, D. E. and F", but so fails to offer or produce any evidence that such a statement is the truth. B denies everything and accuses X, Y and A of another district. However, I real sure that the "wade" is being played with and believe that fear of it is heatening the deaths of those suffering from some natural complaint. I could only complaint by decideting an hour-ani-a-main the to/task of marning V.Cs., Councillars, village was and women essential there that sordery must organ under penalty of severe punishment by sirtue of the fact that my predecessors have left records of similar

Gunday. 11th July. Departed 6.0 a.m., passed through the garden land of OROTOBARA and spelled at ARAVI. Here the oranges have finished after lasting two months or more. Arrived at DILOBERI in a fury of rein and wind. Then it westened we climbed over the low hills and dropped down to FUE. The same old R.H. was in swidence, a fitting monument to a dirty village. POMPCH was no better then when I visited it two months ago. Held C.M.N.

Konday. 12th July. The road through jungle to K adlla is a sed walk. The distance is great and it would require much work to put the road in order by virtue of its location in low swamp land. I have postponed instructions concerning its repair until the new rest house is built. (When all these new rest houses are up they will have eliminate much of the comedy supplied by the assortment of structures new obtainable throughout the Division). Welman dk. flows around the village and it is a happy hunting ground for black-and-white ducks. Rwagila is the noisiest birdland I know of and has its goodly quote of pigs and dogs. I counted fifty of each.

Tuesday, 13th July. Departed at 7.0 s.m. and walled to BUDMADA, No.2. Hearby is the main BUDMADA. On the road to BINICUNI there is a view from 100 ft. cliff by which the track runs perilously close. Both is continuously falling away into the river below, which reminds me of wire Rope, N.D. At BUDMADA N.M... Adm Paive treated many people for cough. Here commences the old familiar beta-mut tree, slender and descritive even more than the occomus. At RINICUMI the rest house is dilapidated. It is to be rebuilt. A three-drop waterfull ends in a beautiful pool below, a site that would attract holiday-makers if it were near enough for them to visit. What a change it is to have people skipping in to camp, laughing and, shouting, enjoying life, aftrome curly monatrosity that the coastal folk call the joy of life.

part of the way to ULAMAN, built in the centre of an imparate garden - rich in foodstuffs. The hill country is invigorating, and walking is pleasant through the forest to BUNAMATA, and on so fortunte Walten.

Where one must cross the shallow, cold, "mountain" street and climb of

abbost vertically for 100 ft. to where the rest house surveys a rich scene bolow, clean, running water and a neat village. A a men women sit beside their firestwatching the cooking pets in which are food for police and carriers, (and, more often than not, for myself), and low him gaily as most hill people do. Bach time I enter such a village I want to write "nice people" in my report. Their laughter is natural and contagious, the carriers fall to its tonic effect and soon forget their aches in horseplay. No doubt it is the cooler nir which burns a silent merching throng on adduce spirits into one of unrestrained joy and freedom. And the carriers, this time, were all coastal men, silent again, and perspiring, when we eventually dropped to lower levels. The WAPUN people thrust forward their head men eagerly to be made Jouneillars. These were duly enrolled and given their budges and an address of encouragement and, perhaps, onlightenment.

Thursday, 15th July. Mountains roads are generally well-kept. This one lands to ITUI, (which was once ARUT), crosses the creek a dozen times and then descends benouth the bush before reaching GAGAIO. Here as at MAPUN. I found a child dreadfully govered with sores. The N.M. Ad. give injections from time to time and I am often shown healed limbs that once must have been esty ulcers. The medical work in the Territory is certainly one of the things we may be justifiably proud of and amat surely take pride of place in the service. I take the liberty, at all times, to instruct reliable village men to escort sorry cases ulcers to Beniera, where they are too indifferent or lazy to take thom, mostly children, themselves, A small mirl at GACAIO proudly exhibited an arm amputated below the elbow, the result of a trip to Semerai hospital. A nest operation, BOROVIA is not far off. With its orange and lemon trees, (the latter now in full crop wonderfully ripe and large), it once won the prize for "Best Lept Village". The steep hill on its ouvskirts malls for mighty effort by the carriers. The dessent, and the pressing of a creak must be accomplished before reaching FUMANI, a big, healthy village. Mights is an energetic, intelligent and influential can. One finds

such a native, occasionally, with great satisfaction.

ride. 18th July. Left the wooded hills for the lower long-grass flats and arrived at Alopun. Hawandoan and Dahlom follow in that order, off the track and in the lee of the Gwoirs Range. A long walk brings ladar, presenting an ugly, dirty appearance after the villages higher up, yet no less fortunately situated. Not far away is the Rusba river. Today it was at half-flood and an hour-and-a-half was spent carefully transporting our effects across, each tripresulting in a shower bath as the bearers were swept diagonally across and down stream. A shallow provided by a sand bank affords nafe landing. Half-a-mile further on is the rest house in its own grounds. Camped here for the night.

saturday. 17th July. Departed early and arrived at RUABA. Ital The bush encroaches upon the once cleared condition is dreadful. village space and refuse is littered all over the place. Hold G. and sentenced ten men to imprisonment. A little further on is in in a similar state. Climbed over the eastern end of the Gwoira range, (from the summit of which a vine view is to be had of the country just traversed), and followed Ladike creek, having already proseed butu Greek, down for a distance until we reached BIGINU. The Rest House has been careful y constructed, and, although not the model pattern, is a fine building. V.C. BCBIRA says he built because he was ashamed of the old one. Receiving news of my wire indisposition I Left at 9.0 p.m. and, with the sid of a powerful I a walked on to TARITAKI and GAIAWANAKI. Here a bright moon, made better light than the lantern. V.C. FEPUDU has built a rest house on the pattern existing for that purpose at Saniera. The change remarkable.

nouth of Rusba River, ferried across and arrived at AUNU Here is enother fine rest house which I shall report on at the conclusion of this report. I spont little time inspecting as I wakted through molasagina, ORNTA, NIBA, Whankstyrea to GIVA. Here again is a rest

house that one may be roud of. A truly wonderful effort for matives the moscilight efforded an easy inspection of the new recreation ground that a have urged the copie of central villages to build, and, interest to may urged the copie of central villages to build, and, interest to may, don't fifty people turned out of bed to glow with pride as they pointed out the boundary marks and asked when I would open the ground by playing them a match. This ground was once a quegaire heavily covered with forest. On to DIDIWA, KAIBOUROOFO, DIGUMA and ABDARO. The Ferryman had taken French leave. Not a cance was to be had. The station came was reported unsesworthy. Eventually, I ferreted out a small cance and sade a lexardors trip across the passage to Baniars. The time was them 4.0 a.a. The cerriers arrived under escore at 1.0 p.m.

village as promised and to supervise the launching of cance logs, taking with as a mail-bag for Mr. Spiller which I found in the office. The Apparently which came by the "Maclaren Ring" on the 16th instant, and was everlooked by the Clerk. No one seems to know anything about it an amount it as a unknown as it was when I saw it more than two works ago, when I ordered its cleaning. The Manapi people have certainly been busy and now have a fine rest house nearly completed. The Corporal and his prisoners had three trees ready for floating to Baniera, where going on for so many years. One of the trees I rejected a being unsuitable but was used as an extra float for the big one. Early morning calm disappears with the advent of strong a.s. winds and operations were duspended as a result.

Tuesday, 20th July. I left the heuling of the logs to the Jorporal and inspected two huge timbers up a small creek near KWANASU. These will be just the thing for making a three-conce "punt" to replace the old one now waterloyeed, and will more readily carry numbers of heavy hardwood trees from the mainland to Baniare for building purposes. Further searched for trees for cance making and found two suitable for small case. These are to replace the worn out "messeager" cances. V.Cs. coming from their villages with Court Gases, or to report, have

had, on occasions, to wait for long hours before the ferryman and his freil cance could be found. Or all the rest houses I have seen, I have not seen any se abominable as that at Abuaro, the village closest to benisea. For months I have accepted all sorts of excuses from the v.C. and Councillors for its non-repair. I immediately collected all the men available and set them to work dismenting the building and inscructed them to build enother. Then time permits I shall build a large "barracks" near it for the housing of people wishing to visit the station. Arrived at Baniers 5.0 p.m.

A.R.M.

Note: - On no occasion was it found necessary to force petives to carry

Conv - Rel . N. E. D.

P.H. No. 1 of 1937/39.

REMARKS.

WILLAGES. Trice, recently, I had instructed the people of ell villages to clean the bush growth back from their houses. In most cases the centre portion is close but refuse, pushed book to the borders, form an unsightly mound right round and too close to the houses. I have taken the trouble to mark out a space that lives the maximum area declared in regulations, (fifty yards from the house norrest the forest), and if the people will only do this and burn the rubbish in heeps outside the area the villa e will present e vastly improved, and neet, appearance. I have tried to impreso them with one profitable fact, that such a task will much labour at the beginning but will result in a minimum of effort thereofter. Then there is sanitation. I have not discov red more than half-a-dozen villeges in the Division which boast latrines; therefore, if the people are forced to clear a space fifty yards from the house nearest the forest on each side, the inhabitants will be, in turn, forced to go further effeld to obey the demands of nature; and as their pigs, in their scavesging, play the most important part in such , senitation, they too, will be formed to pursue their foraging activities further from the houses. On this patrol I discovered what little consideration is given to instructions and I am forced to conclude that punishment by impri orge . is necessary to swaken consideration. The number of bonds excitable for such closning operations is in proportion to the number of houses and the population. en BARU, as an instance, is a small village of few people. They have clouned their village grounds well back and have obviated further strenuous exertion by sanding the whole. That few weeds that spring up will be easily eradicated as the women and shildren go about their it daily excepting sotivities. That observeristic, in itself, is commendable in the local villager, for he, or she, does keep the stready closred spice in meticulous cleanliness daily.

MOUGHS. Most houses in this Division are undersized and poorly and weakly constructed, and where I endeavour to persuade the where to

rebuild dilepidated houses upon larger and stronger lines, with obviously eventual economy, I do not care to insist upon a change of "style" if, and where, the "our fathers built them like this " feeling is held secred and important. I have purposely slept in each type of house to obtain some idea of their health and comfort and light giving propensities. I must admit I prefer the Boismai-Giva-Menapi type which large, roomy, warm and apparently healthy because mother-earth floor, wall pebbled or coarse-sended provides those features. -igs cannos enter, and I have not yet even, by the goodly quantity of daylight that filters through, such a floor strewn with any filth. This cannot be said of the houses on stumps, which are generally mean in size, strongth and erchitecture, and invite consure. Even so, if the size and strength of metaginl were inproved upon shore would not be the fear of offering any affront or scarilage to the spirits of wheir forefathers. - The allocation of each house's lot could be in roved upon, and this I incend suggesting to the large meeting of Commeillors at mantara at an early date.

asset to village life. The diva people are the first, and only, once the have proved their support of this theory, and proved it they earl inly have, with a very fine and large recreation area, of which they are justiciably proud. I intend as moveledging their invitation to open it by doing so with some ceremony very soon, and will take pains to lot the news filter through to the surrounding districts in hope that they will follow diva a lead. Given the time, I hall persuade all villagers to make their homes attractive and thus awaken some pride in them.

in sore need of research, and, with that object in view, I have built one on the Station to the plans forwarded by you for insertion in all V.Cs. books. I would like to congretulate the designer.

Midino and Menepi at last have theirs in the course of erection, but dive. Buku and Calawanaki have completed theirs with good, etrong bardwood foundations for obvious reasons, and they not only pousess that quality but are neatly and well built throughout, I had not

the pitsawa hardwood floor, but this they have long to the peat of their ability as very good "best" at that. If such quality were incorporated with their own locatelles reduction of willage maintainance would be possible in one or two years by fifty per cent.

disposition of the constal and hill tribes to a certain extent. I learned, this time, of sustom which, I am assured, is practised by the coodenough may people. It sooms that A and I have accepted one another as "friends" in the practice. Thather a end/or B are of the same village, or are married, matters not. Each is privileged to share or exchange, temporarily, his wife with the other. If A goes in sourch of work, B looks after his (4's) vire during his absence and the virtually becomes his wife until A returne. would form a difficult problem in a court case if olther of the accepted "friends" became estranged of the other, though it is claimed that one would not prosecute the other, and I think the precice mist cause no little chigma in the missions where the parties sere united by the church. This protice is called IRIKAM. One point needs elucidation. If A and 3 live in the same village and mary girls of the some village, the proctice still holds, but if B's wife is a's cousin, or some such close relation, the practice does not hold. There it is possible provided neither of the parties is a "relation" of the other.

VILLAGE CONSTANT G.& COUNCILLORS. The enjority of v.Os. are able men. Two or three are obviously energetic and influential in the right way, and appear very fine native characters. Detted here and there their influence is insatimable in value to the service, yet there are a few who need weeding out lest their community suffer by their weeknesses. Two such men, who failed to report mischier, some of their own doing, were dismissed and others recommended as their successors.

It sooms that about thirty proviously appointed councillors are to be round still in barness, but during recent months I have

given a lot of time to supervising the election of new councillors and instructing them in their duties to their people. In many cases their personalities and their influence overshadow those of the V.G., and are inclined to relieve the uniformed man of his responsibilities in villages some distance from that which the V.O. lives in. This proctice is being sup ressed and discomment made between the obligations of the two office holders. Often I ask a v.G. what villages he looks ofter to make sure that he is well informed of such matters and not willuly forgetful of his domain, and to will say "this Councillor looks after that village". This would be all right if the V.C. prosented himself as the said village to enquire into some mischier, but he too often leaves it to the Councillor, who does no, and brings the report to Beniara. That practice, too, is discountenenced. However, now that 130 commellions have been enrolled, (I expent the total to reach 150 when the links: Valle petrol is concluded), there is a marked revival or mative interest in Government. it would be futile to offer a comprehensive report here on all that is boim, done with regard to contevement, a d I intend submitting a detailed description efter the meeting which is to be held on the Station sometime during Time will be allowed for the news to reach ouslying district so as to enable all councillors to have their first halfoyearly, or yearly, meeting on mosse. This I hope will be the foundation for more nuserous and amuller district assemblies during petrols, (and amongst themselves botween patrols), but the idea of a messed guthering et the start is to impress the people of their reprocentative numbers, a display which has even greater appeal to the native than the meeting will last three or four days so thet a to auropeans. complete survey of duties and problems may be possible.

Vation, I have invited N. M. as to accompany me on patrols. Allmants seem compared very few in number, and that is surely high tribute to the medical department, after resules reports of former years wherein the amount of sickness and completue is fa

Considered eases reveal badly alcorated bodies, but histarch injections, mostly, have produced reservable results. I more often than not, insist upon patients cases being taken to Bonian for treatment, but, if the D.M.As. ero with me, I prefer to sold by whatever they seggest. I might edd that you had and Idau Saive of this Station have proved themselves worthy of their department's trust. I thin the most pleasent feature of my observations is the voluntary presentation of the villagers for treatment. Here, again, the James libr plays an important part, (he is generally hereditary chief of his district or sub-district, or acknowledged leader), in persuading his people to regard the whitemen's medical meanderings as something more than were fetich. Thus the Councillor becomes an important factor in the education of native people to the idea of confidence and faith in Covernment policy, which he promilgates in the thetoric he dearly loves to find some excuse to indulge in.

Recit Hender

A.R.M.

DODY - Rest N. N. D.

Articles	Quentity taken on Patrol.		QUANTI	TIES ISSUI	ED AND VALU	IE.			Returned.	Remarks.
	Patrol.	Police.	Carriers.	Others.	Total Used.	Gove	rnme ost.	nt		
lice	300	20	280	4 -	300	1	5	-	nil	
Biscuits										
leat	12	12	-	J	12		6		nil	*
ugar	18	18			18		2	9	nil	
lea								6		
юар	6	6			0		1	8	111	
obacco	40	1	29	5	35	4	7	8	5	P.N.F. 5 1bs.
fatches	30	20			80			4	nii	
Cerosene	4 88	1			4		7	6	n11	
Cents						-				
lios	1		250					-	1	
amps	3								3	
Buckets	3			•					3	
Cerosene Caus	3		1.						3	-
Cnives and Sheat	ha									
Cnives, 18 in.	2		-						2	
Inives, otaers										
Selts										
violes			*							-
rint								4		
win										
Handkerchiefs									1 2 12	
Beads										
dirrors										
жев										
Falf Axes	1								1	J
Comahawks			-							
Cartride	es Mark	VII.	303.		40					
			4					-		
		1//	1	1.1					1/2/19/2014	
	a september			1	Total £		1	2 '		

NOTE.—When an article such as a tent is issued, but is returned for future use, the value should not be entered.

[G.P. 67

PATROL REPORT

STATION NUMBER a of 1937/38

BANIARA. N. E. D. STATION
REPORT OF A PATROL made by C. F. Cowley, A.R.M. t
GIWA and BUKU districts for the purpose of
opening new recreation ground at Giwa, selecting suitable trees f
Station can oes and general inspection.
Left Station on 24th August. Returned to Station on 28th August.
Number of Carriers employed Twenty-four. Number of Police taken 3.
Name of Vesrel used and of Officer in Charge By road. C.F. Cowley.
Villages visited AVITAP, OMORA, MAPAMUTUTU, KAIBOGIMOGIMO, DIDIWA GIWA
KOBORO, MOI, AWARA, BUBU.
(1) Unless the patrol is a regular routine pat of in a long-settled district a sketch map of the district patrolled should accompany the report, showing, as nearly as possible, the positions of the places visited and a copy is to be made for filing on the station.
(2) In the body of the report i'e name of the village should be followed by the name of the V.C. The number of houses and the population, as nearly as possible, should also be stated. The customs of the natives should as much as possible be noted and reported.

Copy ro R.M.N.E.D. Forwarded to the Government Secretary

> Date 31st August, ., 193. 7.

⁽⁸⁾ The Patrol Report is to be enclosed in this jacket, which, properly filled in, is to be sent to the Government Secretary immediately after such petrol.

⁽⁴⁾ The space below is not to be written in.

⁽⁵⁾ The cost of the patrol must be shown on the back, in the space provided.

P/B. No. 2 of 1987/38.

Baniaro, N.B.D.

The Ean. Government coretary.

Report of a patrol

43

Cecil E. Cowley, A.R.M.

\$0

CITA and NURU districts for the purpose opening a new regression around at the splenting Stitudes trees for Station-

resonnel: - Col. GORDON, A.C. AINAI and GARA, and Interpreter Ciarge
Theader, 24th Angust, 1922. Grossed to mainland in wholebost and
celected twenty-four carriers from those casembles, by V.C. Yoses.

Passes through and inspected AVITAR, OMONA, MAP MATORU, KAIROGINGDIMO, DIDINA and arrived at GIWA at acce. Spent alk afternoon in
conversation with Councillors suggesting that they make dime village
a model for others to consider. Giwa is a village through which
the natives of Bowell, Foudawans, Denews, Bolansi, Rusba and Sirisiri and other districts pass through on route to the Mation and,
as the Giwa people coast a remarkably fine Reat House and recreation
ground it would not be difficult, during the next twelve months, to
so arrange and build now houses as to make it a very handsome centre.
The Gouncillors are in favour of the project and I have promised to
help them with the layout as soon as possible.

Wednesday, Eath August. Played an all cricket match with the local team and ended the day by addressing the large assembly, pointing out the adventage of such a ground to children, sirls and boys after their day's labour. The ground was pace ov rgrown and swampy. Jouacillor Nicholas Kwasiana replied with a long presentle of correctation after which cheers were exchanged by the villegers and the visiting team.

chursde. 26th August. Departed early and inspected the felled trees up Didive oreck. Both of them are suitable for the transport of visitors to Seniers but not large tough for a double-cence-punt.

GLAS where I visited the Yehool children and inspected their work.

It is remarkable how colokly more tota have meatered the difficulty of adding up Tigures at such as age. After they had sung four songs I departed for Buku, passing through Koboro, sol and AMARA, a fine calm sunny day after mentas or boisterous south-cast weather. The Peat Mouse at Buku is not what it appears in the mounlight. Last time I inspected it was at 9. p.m. Daylight reveals a very poorly and heatily construct d nouse which threatens to to ple over. Order-its removation and supervised the cormendement.

Friday, 27th August. Spont the day visiting local gardens, searching for trees for cances and supervising the rest house construction. The trees are too small for the purposes I have in mind and will have to be felled somewhere near Calawanaki. Two large speciators are available up a creek very close to that village and these I instructed the Corporal to fell and hollow sufficiently to Clost them to the Station.

Saturday, 28th August. Departed at 6.0 a.m. and returned to the Station by 2.0 p.m.

Seven corriers refused to carry and were dealt with in C. H. M.

1.200

Court Com

Articles		Ouantity taken on Patrol		QUANTI	ries issui	Returned	Domarka			
Articles		Patrol	Police	Carriers	Others	Total Used	Government Cost		Returned	Remarks
tion		50	20			20	1	8	30.	
scuits									1	
ſeat		3				3	1	6	nil	
Sugar										
'ea							- /			
oap										
Tobacco		10		6	12	61	1	6 3	3 3 2	
fatches										
Cerosene		1 g.				lg.	1	9	nil	
ents										
lies						119/-	6			
amps										
uckets										
Gerosene Cans					,					
Inives and She	ths									
Cnives, 18 in.						Markon!				
Inives, others										
Belts					6 K	1				
Pouches	-			1						
rint				-						
will	-									
Iandkerchiefs	-							-		
Sends										
firrors			> .							
ixes									/	/-
Tolf Axes		-								(
omahawks			5							
								-		
28								-		· • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • • •
7	-					1.77				
				11/1/2		Total £	1 1	. 2		

NOTE. - When ap article such as a tent is issued, but is recurred for future use, the value should not be entered.

[G.P. 67

PATROL REPORT

STATION NUMBER
3 of 1937/38.

GWEDE-GWEDE, MAGENA,	MANEAO, MAIWA and DINADIMA Dicts. for th	e purpose of
	General Inspection	
Left Station on 29th Septe	ember, Returned to Station on 14th Oct	ober.
Number of Carriers employed	Number of Police taken	5
Name of Vessel used and of Office	cer in Charge C.F. Cowley, A.R.M. by foot	
Villages visited AVITAP. OIL	DRA. MAPAMUTUTU. KAIBOGIMOGIMO. DIDIWA	. GIWA.
KOIBAGIPA. NIBA. ORETA	. KOBORO. MOI. AWARA. BUKU. GATAWANAKI	. TAKITAK
	IDI. MOROBI. KANATU. SIGUGU. GAGARI. B	
(1) Unless the natrol is a regular routine	NILAS. PONMA. WARAN. WAPUN. BURAIA. patrol in a long-settled district a sketch map of the district patrolled shot itions of the places visited and a copy is to be made for filing on the station	ald accompany the
(9) In the body of the report the name	of the village should be followed by the name of the V.C. The number estated. The customs of the natives should as much as possible be noted	r of houses and the
	this jacket, which, properly filled in, is to be so to the Government Sec.	
(4) The space below is not to be written in	a.	
(5) The cost of the patrol must be shown 7405/3.35.—1,006. Copy - R.		

KAKAIA. MUNIMU. OLOMAN. BONENEU. NONGUN. GOGONTAG. ORIAN. NARAI. MATATAI. POINADN. PUMANI. AIOPON. BEWABEWA. MONARI. GURUKWAIA. IAGI. UAKWAPU. MAPONA. MONCUNA. KUKUIA. KAIAGA. RICCVIGGRA

P.R. No. 5 of 1887/39.

The Ron. Government Secretary,

Baniara, N.S.P.

Report of a patrol

by

Geell F. Cowley, A. R. M.

to

Bradina Lasticta Anana Aire

Personnel:- L/opl. NEMADUA. A.Co. AIKAI end MARVU (Bili).

Uourt Interpreter - TUTUAHA.

N.M.A. Gevere Mea.

Rednesday. 29th september. 1957.
Reved over to the mainlead in the whaleboot at 7.0 a.m. and selected
26 cerriers from the mamber assembled there. The remainder were taken
by M.M.As. Idan Malve and Selecte Mod data for their setrol to the
Denewa District, and four by M.M.A. Gavera Mea. Received a latter
from Nev. Whomsbon-Aston of Murawa as I landed. Moved off for Give
via Avitar, Omora, Maramututu, Kalboning on and Didiwa and lunched.
Spent the afternoon cutting out occumut trees too closely planted.
These will be removed ten at a time so that the tops and fruit will
not be wested until correct specias is obtained. Many do not contain
nuts, old as they are. Put the finishing touches to the recreation
ground by marking out a square, with stones, of 1 loyds by looyds.

Phuredev. 50th September. De erture deleyed whilst my left eye was treated for hornet bite.

Arrived at K. MABACIMA via TIBA and Chara and found Nev. F.H.T. Lene there. Charted exhile and moved on through MOBORO, MOI, AVARA and MUMJ where V.C. Augustine Rakio of Vursuard charged hime men with refusing to clean their portions of their village. Held G.H.M. Continued and crossed the Rusba river, now very low at the end of the dry season, and walked along the beach to Gaiswanski bore footed - to my regret. The hot black send made a large blister under my heels in a few minutes and thoughts of the next few days' walking were not very pleasant.

Camped at Galasonaki and supervised alterations to heat House.

Fow natives can soly a building faithfully, but the Mat Houses seen during this patrol were, and are, a credit to native ingenuity. I may say here, in advance, that the old type of mean-proporticated building has given place to fine large solid buildings that will repay their builders' efforts in the long run.

Pridey, lat Jotober. Lett at 6.30 a.m. and made slow progress to VAKITANI and DIGUM. The dry months have left their mark everywhere. The creek bads are dry and the wallaby-hanting seeson has left huge areas of burned grassland. Although not copied from the maniars and the Sigiru B.H. does not marrant any change, other than the making and spreading of interluced bamboo flooring. This was supervised a ring the afternoon. Food is plentiful for such a dry month. A Councillor was Rusbe brought news that the ex v.d.a. second wife had, in a fit of jealousy, slashed the first sife across the small of the bask with an eighteen-inch knife. N.M.A. Gavera weatleft insediately to do what he could for her. A.C. EMEYU acted as escent.

Caturday. End October. Left at daylight for a ADAUMADA. Salked up the dry creek and of Bewedewe and commenced climbing. The sum it of the first hill gives a fine view of the Geodenough Bay coast as far as Baniara, and far down the valley to the Bibitan mountains. The N.S. coast of Strimo may also be seen. Out over ridges and followed the Bewadewa vicing the hut -kuebe river valley an route and arrived at Owedagwade where a large number of people had accombined. The clearing is headed in closely by forest. This was remedied and work on the Roat House come enced immediately, rather than leave it to the Indefinite future.

Defendants edmitte practicity the 'Weda' but said "it did not sork".

V.J. Gombs controls (Waladwada, Doibl, Marori, Maratu, Mougu, Madall,

Goldidi and Binadwa. These amplier villages are perched as various

points in too bills end boast from four to seven houses coah. Coldi

le an example of neglect - the forest prove class to the houses and

used rether indiscriminately as a lavatory is evil-smelling. Instructions were given the V.C. to remedy this. Marked out and
Supervised the placement of posts for the Rest House whilst avaiting
withouses. Held C.H.M. N.M.A. Cavera mea and escort arrived at
mount to say that the woman attacked at Musba had seen treeted for
deep wound and ulocrations and sent on a litter to B minra togriter
with her assailant and witnesses.

Monday. 4th October oved off at 7.0 a.m. down and around the hillside to MIGUOU, elimbed to MOROBI and escended absor to a flot perinaular. Solow is BENAGURA, just off the track. The flat is on led KAMARURU. and KanaTunu village is just along the Gaus road. Turned was and dropped quickly to a small creek, trivalled clong it and met the people of MONAMA, TEMANARA and COCHTA assembled for inspection and medical treatment. The new idea of "uros" filled with steaming vegocables has apread for and wide end here were five pots eventing the appetites of acrriers and police, and, more often than not, myself. I have suit for these "presents" and spoke our sp recision. It is intensely gratifying to see the people "rush" the injections, men. women and their mall children. a erently they have given their faith to its ourative properties, and conditions, on the whole, are a very liesing result. The track wends up a stony creek and climbs to a ridge salled COET. A still higher ridge is opposite about 600 yds, up which the track may be seen zig- agging. To reach this one must descend to the creek, follow its contortions and climb almost smoor again. All is grass covered uscless land, though, in parts. the netive has made his remarkable gardens without thought or worry of exertion, so trained are his muscles to hilly country. We gained the ridge, called Waltard, and indulged in rifle practice. The result only strengthens my opinion of the Armed Constable as a crack shot. The track descends to Denigo creek and rises again to overlook the Manag Velley. Only once have I seen its equal in peaceful beauty, and that was at Timal Volley. The Eucha riv r roars clong its eastern end. Three terraces rise from the river, (wide terraces), and all is flat and maked of forest. The soil seems vory rich for

the gardens are few and lax rient in tare, posate and such like.

Bisars village, (V.C. BONK), is on the second terrace across the

river. The happy greatings of two hundred people were in keeping

with our mood on six area provided a happy evening to a stremuous

and long day. V.C. BONK asked for a fortbalk for his people. The

youths use a sort balk of grace and vine to kick about the village.

The people are happy and energetic and it is a pity that footbalks

cannot be provided for them. No doubt each village would want one.

Tuesday, the October. V.O. BOHI controls DUCUME, CHADERI, CMAM, VITOVI, TAUOPI, GRADAGAM, ARAGIP and THOM ARA. Some of these are far up near the humba headwaters and because it asking too much for one men to efficiently control them I have recommended a native named KATCHEU to take over some of them from him. If his appointment is approved he could also take over some of the villages for remote from Gwadegwada, controlled by V.C. GAME. The reshulfle would be wise. KAIKING would then be responsible for GRADEDE, MOUT, VITUI, OMANI, GWADAGAM in the Upper Busha valley, Tua, VIRGHO, GOARI, INIAUWA, and BONDAN in the Upper kutu valley, and Margal and P Raw in the headwaters of hap breek. (The recommendation is forwarded herewith). The Bimerana presented brownfast in the chape of more uros, (as a return for food supplied during the large council assembly at Bantera recently), but, on there was too much for the police to consume I gave them to the Gwadagwade carriers. One of them, a Councillor, shook hands with the V.C. and said "Oh! Thank you! We will give you food every time you some to our district". This fil makes for good feeling, and, silent, watchful people as they are it will help overcome a difficulty raised at the Councillors meeting reparting the apparent lack of hospitality between districts to travellers en route to the Station. News aproads quickly and today's spirit is sure to make itself felt in other districts. The numbers of capes in arms and children running around are in happy contrast with the absence of delf abed with fever in afternoon. the Uge Point district.

Mednesday, 6th October. Departed 7.0 ann., walked wastward up the

narrow valley flats, crossing the small stream at intervals and arrived at IGUP. Climied over a small ridge and entered the small valley of DAMAWAN. An exceptionally fine rest house has been built here, past which Tau creek sneeks down to join the Nawatok before outting through the Gwoirs range to run through the Rusba velley. A large assembly exaited from the villages of IGUE, Bagol, MURA, WAPUN, COROMPA and TERTA - S61 people in ell, 100 of whom were children. The hilletde gardens are naked of fences and forest and free from the revages of wild big, which, so I am told, will not wenture down from the forest fer above for feer of detection by dogs. Footstuffs are plentiful and the people live in a Paradise of their own. Driving rain tried to spoil an afternoon's work but the people are herdy and immune from such petty privations and morely draw their leaf mats over their heads and crouch and chatter beside fires that never so out.

Thursday, 7th October. Held C. N. M. Secured a small notive wirl named Mini to be mande ted at His Expellency's suggestion. This girl, with another came befor me at Baniara on a charge of practising sorvery under the guite nee of her mother and was allowed to return to her village. She, like Digitatol of Booking, is about eight years of age, and, if hev. f. H. T. Lano is agreeable, will be placed in charge of the Menspi Mission, (Anglican), under mandate. Mini seemed quite eager to go with V.G. SIANI of DANAMAN to Beniara and merchod off with him carrying the usual string bag of possessions supported from her resolved as though it were of no particular weight. Actually, it makes a fair load for an able bodied carrier. Left at 8.30 a.m. and climbed the grees ridge leading south. The climb is energy-sapping, but the mountain carriers seem uneffected by it. The view from the top of Ats grassy slopes gives an excellent view in all directions, and at the for end of Blakal velley the "abou mark" may be seen clearly The treex drops down past VILAS, POWEA and WARAN and runs through Waruff on the eastern slope. A walk slong the valley floor brings BURGIA. Heat is Modern, and, atill trevelling south, is ILAKAT itself at the head of the valley. The rest house out be recke are further elong post MAMAIn. A Village Constable may mean a lot or nothing to

his district. V.G. Olaban apparently profers huntled to an adjacowladgment of duty, for he has been absent for your months in the "Abau
merk" and his dest house to really a very small and unsafe viscery.
compared with that at DARAMAN. He leaves everything to his Councillors and has not reported at the Station for eight months. I
immediately sent for him, though he is "five days journey away".
huntled, so it is said, with the limits of Burlius. Director is
on the hillside to the cast. Self and two of the party down again
with fever.

riday. 8th Jetober. At 8.0 a.m. companded another lend click and steep, this time through forest. Joula not reach the top, and, for the first time, bad to be carried - to the top. Josephod to Mairok and arrived at MULLMU at 8.0 p.c. Jontinued on through Josepho to Josephod. Here, too, the V.O. (AIL A) is absent, and has been for some months. The timbers have been out ready for the new Rest Mouse by the Councillors. Here I discovered DAGINGI, the second girl to be mandated. The people are rather shy but many of them asked for "needle" and the M.M.A. gave them the injections they designd.

Saturday, 9th Satobar. Followed the creek round and then started to! olimb. Come to MONOUN and, a little further on, GOGONTAG, from whene e fine thew is seen down the laiton ck. to it. Gwoire, a constant lendment from every point of the compass. Further on is Salah and there who full ac atling from the foot of Goodenough day to Cape Vogel is in clear part ective. Took severel compass a exings. The Time road continues on to smerge on to grass covered slopes again which lead for down to BIBITAN in the same valley as D. AMAR. BIBITAN is very pretty but the Pest House is awful. Many of the simbers for the new me are ready for creetion. I stressed the head for hardwood because the people must ascend for up the bare slopes of Mt. Dayman, the gook of which is rarely seen. Those slopes are magnificent and the mometain ispelf is like a igentic most dish cover. This is the far south-western corner of the District and completes the mountain border villages. It seems a pity that time will degrive them of their isolation for I have soldon seen such happy beings. Theirs is

a cerefree law hter and freeden compared with the applicationted restreint of the more civilishe constal people - and it is he pily contaglovs. No potatoes could be firmer, cleaner or better sized than those presented in exchange for salt.

Sunday, 10th, October. Left BIBITAN early and climbed above NARAY. Another fine view. The track runs down to Nawandon Ck. and up and over the testern slopes then through the bush to NATATAL VILLEGE. Fore injections and down more bald slopes to POISAGE, (V.C. MARIA). Those are the lower bills. Further down is Fumani eresk and FUMANI itself. V.C. MARIAN has bails a heat House worthy of his good reputation and character. The village is as clean as ever, profusely stream with erested and seven pots of food were soon disposed of by tired certions.

a road branches off towards the drock to Aldrin. Join after this a road branches off towards the hunge district. Forset the state for the reed to Monani, and, after emerging from the forest drenches with a heavy downpour, wendered over the frame bills. (low and unfulating), to Banadawa. Coccurs grow here and, for the second time, I urged the people to plat more. A few miles further on is Final, (v.c. Mada, boesting enother fine host House. One cannot help remarking again and again upon the splendid structures that have been duilt to a pattern and they are sufficient remuneration for so many months of percenture. All all is between MONARI and BEWARDAA. Granala is to the s. .

Thesday, 18th Jotober. Natived den missenstrae ins detions in a hundred ways. V.O. Casti wanted to "make Court" against five young males because they would not make gardens for the sole leason of supplying food for the "Magistrate and his police" during their visit a nion thought, no loubt, but typical of a V.O's. isunderstanding. I delayed our departure for an hour to carefully explain necessary as unnecessary duties to him and his Journallors. Proceeded to CURJ. Hand and then followed the ridges of the low hills to 1831. This is a typical netive truck and the distance proversed could be easily

halved, for all is devoid of forest obstruction and a straight road would not encounter any more ascents and descents than the present horse-sho-uneped one. Lunched at 1.01 and, a outing the simless course of the Rusba river twice, arrived at Undantu. V.C. alland is justifiably of his most House. Here begins a stretch of country, which, so for an usuatore, is conspicuously dry. Heins have not fallen for some months and the red soil only exphasises its poor comparison with the higher or socetal lands.

redresday, 1352 setabor. Pair way between barrant and sunu, (on the coast), the road branches off towards mapona. This I took, It runs parallal with the coast, but about ten miles inland. How was 15 on hour's journey past Mapona and here, instead of at Munula, which is more suitable, a see Rest House has been built without my knowledge. It is in keeping with all the other new buildings but would serve a better purpose if it were at Munula. Proceeded to Munula, a good! distance away, over stony, parched and lonely hills. Camped for the night. The local creek is just managing to last out the dry spell, and 12, in piscos, apparently still and stagment.

Thereday, lath Joseph. The track makes a series of sharp accents and descents before reaching kalada. This seems like a forgotten village. It has two houses, six occount palms, an adjoining series and little more to warrant its existence. BIGOVIJORA, further on, is in a like position, with four houses. All is now flat land to the coast and the track, under the trace, is reservably clean for such a small population. Privad at Baniara 3.0 p.m. Opl. Gordon reported everything in order.

A.R.M.

Articles	Quantity taken on Patrol.	Mary Section of Contract of Co							Returned.	Remarks.	
		Police.	Carriers.	Others.	Total Used.	Gov	ernme Cost.	ent			
Rice	500	50	250	-	300	1	5	-	nil		
iscuits											
deat	12	12			12		6	-	nil		
Sugar	6	6			6			9	nil		
Cor /	1										
Soap	8 11	8 16			8 11		2	-	nil		
lobacco	50 1	百量	44	4	483	6	1	3	13	4 lbs. P.N.F.	& V.Cs.
datches	12				12			3	nil		ouncillor
Cerosene	3	1늘		12	3		6	9	nil		
Cents				1					,		
Plies	1								1		0
camps	3								3		
Buckets	2				1	-			2		
Kerosene Cans	1								1		
Inives and Sheaths											
Cnives, 18 in									2		
Cnives, others											
selts							1				
ouches											01
rint								•			0
will	120			1					8		
Tandkerchiefs .	The Sandy										
Seuds							· 3				
firrors									-		
falf Axes	1	. ,				-			1		
omahawks			1								
	80				37				43	Rifle Practice.	
503	00				0,					11110 1140 0100.	
3		(6		-						and the second	
			1		Tctal £	8	-	0.			

NOTE.—When an article such as a tent is issued, but is returned for future use, the value should not be entered.

[G.P. 67

PATROL REPORT

STATION NUMBER of 1937/38.

BANIARA. N. E. D. STATION.
REPORT OF A PATROL made by
Goodenough Bay village Districts for the purpose of
Tax collection, revision of census and compilation of
non-taxable village census and general inspection.
Left Station on 19t Rovember, Returned to Station on 25th Rovember, 1937.
Number of Carriers employed 8 Number of Police taken 3
Name of Vessel used and of Officer in Charge Whaler and or foot. C.F. Cowley.
Villages visited TOPUNAKT. ABUARO. DIGUMA. KAIBOGIMOGIMO. DIDIWA, GINA.
KWAMER R CA. NIBA. ORETA. IAGIAGIDAMA. RIBURI UUSUASUA. AKIMASORUSU URA
KOIABAGIRA. KOBORO. GOMORO ORO. RUKU. GAIAWANAKI. TAKITAKI. DAVILAGA.
NUBUNIJBU and BONDAGA.
(1) Unless the petrol is a regular routine patrol in a long-settled district a sketch map of the district patrolled should accompany the report, showing, as nearly as possible, the positions of the places visited and a copy is to be made for filing on the station.
(2) In the body of the report the name of the village should be followed by the name of the V.C. The number of houses and the population, as nearly as possible, should also be stated. The customs of the natives should as much as possible be noted and reported.
(8) The Patrol Report is to be enclosed in this jacket, which, properly filled in, is one sent to the Government Secretary immediately after each patrol.
(4) The space below is not to be written in.
(5) The cost of the patrol must be shown on the back, in the space provided.
7406/3.351,000 CODY to R.M.N.E.D.
Forwarded to the Government Secretary.
Date 29 to November, 1937. Carlowle
A.R.M. Officer in charge of Station

MINUTE PAPER

[3.P. 3

No. 2896/173/37

A.R.M., Baniara.

Upon reading your Patrol deport No.4 of 1937-36, His Excellency the Lieutenant-Governor writes:

"I tried the NUBUNUBU case at Baniara a few days ago - there was nothing to suggest that any misc mary had anything to do with it."

ASSISTANT RESIDENT MAGISTRATE 24 DEC1937 BAMARA, N.E.D., PIPUA

G.S. 10.12.37.

June Sint

Patrol Report No. 4 of 1937/38.

Boniara, N.E.B., 29th November, 1937.

The Hon. Government Ser etary,

O. C. Cowley, A. Alla

Gooder and Sev Village Districts

Tex vollection, revision of census and

Congral Inspection.

Perconnel:- A.Os. Alkal, NONOGU and Bill. Lateryreter-Clerk Re. dolph Giarul and N.M.A. Idau Maiva.

ionday, let Boverier. Lett Baniara at 8.7 a.m. and crossed to Abuaro and commenced census revision. The present books will expire next year, and, as the pages are confused with deletions, additions, trensfers, etc I intend making out new census sheets personally to bring them up to date, placing the natives in their married shr mode ical order, etc., and presenting them to Box. Director of mative Taxation. The greater percentage of the natived are known and addressed by their christian names and I consider it important that those christian makes procede their native names in the c name. In this I have changed my original opinion. At the same time I intend commencing the cimpilation of a consus or all the other (non-tax hlo) villages in the Division. As some of these are within ready seems on this patrol they will be prepared as 2 progress. Trevious rose 25 do not seem to be available in this office.

Thesday. End Sovember. Owing to some delay at the Comer 1 Endio Otesion as message to you, asking for permission to the my wife end child on this petrol, did not emit a reply until 13.0 c.m. this day. Your ermission releaved 1 erranged for transportation of my also and transferred the ortable redio-telephone, (malio), to be ro. This were necessary at business for police and ethers. Such a house is excessary at businesses for police and ethers. Such a house are spliged to demp at they arrive in the evening.

Mednesday, 3rd November. Dealt with ABUARO sensus and supervised the cleaning of the village grounds. Once the most unkempt village in the district abuaro is now as it should be. W.C. TUBIRA brought in the near-inland people from VIGOVIGORD, TAIMARA, KDIAMARI, WAKAKA-NAKI and PODAGA and they were placed on sensus. Much of the peninsular inland area is waste lead due to its geological formation, and the entire population numbers but 192.

Thursday, 4th No mber. The Wasing and Mikula (V.C. Moses Kalcuna).

to out cut certain occount trees growing too electly together. Spent the afterneon replacing bases for, and fitting, eight of the rowlocks for the wholebox. Used in conjunction with the double-cance punt in fine water, it will obviate the employment of any great number of carriers from centre to centre, calm mornings this sesson permitting a fallity of transport that the afternoon winds deny. Teleradio schedule with semaral is maintained at 7.0 o'clock each morning.

eight carriers, and arrived at Acco. Commenced inspection of village of and round everything very near and elean.

in afternoon on new ground.

bonus, revision of texable and non-taxable census and completed FICUMA?

Tuesday, with Hovember. As yesterday - GIWA, KWAMERUMENA end WIBA willeges, (V.C. Moses KAIGUWA).

RIPULARAGUA and ARIMAGURIGURIAN villagos, (V.C. moses KAIGUNA). The last two montioned take the place of KURIGANA originally shown in the census. These villages have been shifted some time and will, I hope,

be given their own distinguishin numbers in the new census.

Thursday, 11th November. Called in all the MUNUIA, (V.C. VIAMA), people and took a dense of them. Continued cutting out certain cocomuts. At 10.30 a.m. I addressed a large gathering who had assembled for the observance of Armistice Day service. All stood silent for two minutes at 11.0 a.m. and then prayers were offered and humas were oung by the school children's choir and the villagers instructed by the native priest in charge of Giva. Continued occount felling. In some instances they are planted fifteen foot apart in both directions and it makes one hesitate before pruning a square in which twenty-five trees must be reduced to nine if they are to be no less than thirty feet apart. However, it is a case of no nuts for ever or some nuts in due course so the outsing is being proceeded with trees nearby, uncrowded, bosst a heavy crop of nuts.

Triday, 18th November. Left at 6.33 a.m. and walked imland, crossing the creek bed, and following it in places, to AKIMANIKING IRA, high up from the sen level and commanding a clorious view of the bay.

A mile further on is RIBURISHNANUA and yet another mile further is labilationar. Each village is neatly kept and the road is quite good. In make it difficult for its risk clong the best of the creek will be useless during heavy raine. Much of the land beyond these villages provides the describe cross hills and wester land in this division. It seems to see a little sacher to ask these people to pay the same amount of tax as the coastel people.

A contribution to this subject will be contained in a separate report. O.

work, and reemed like to hold, I sent he whaleboat in charge of A.C. Alkal to Boienet and Doyure to meet the "Mediaren King" and return with the mail, etc. Images et a site for the further increase of domain planting under W. W. The marking out will have to be released to some later date because progress on this patrol is already difficult enough. Played extoket on the Give ground in afternoon.

Sunday, 14th November. ... aleal returned in whaler with mail.

4.

Monday, 15th Movember. Boved towards min at 8.0 a.m., passing through Monday, (part of Ciwa), MIBA, OMETA, MOIABAGIRA and MOBORO. Here is another fine rest house in its own grounds. The bur acks have been rebuilt and a separate kitchen erected nearby. The bush separating it from the village has been cleared and elemed. Commenced census.

Tuesday, 16th Movember. Completed Riku tex collection and revision of consus and sent for the COMORONOMO people. The MONGUNA and MARCONA people, (V.C.BOBIRA), had already arrived and these were assembled in their order an entered on the non-tample vill se consus. The autonom MORO people errived late and were duly counted and enrolled. This is a tex ble vi lage and no less than thirty-two names were added to the census. They have been, according to the interpretation of their new Jouneil or, "hiding in the holes in the rooks" in the hills. In one case I paid the mother of six children, (four of whom have been paying tax for seven, seven, six and four years respectively), monies ranging from 5/- to 3/- for the last seven years, 25/- in all. She has been living in Compactone all the time but, like the thirty-one others who have lived there for similar and lesser periods, has no or presented y herself for enrolment, This is one of the denogits of the Village Councillor scheme and there are main others which are more often than net lost sight of and not reported. I think it is the s me old case o pride in representation, the self escaptance of responsibility once the respondibility is seknowledged by swincrity, and in such ways are the progress of the scheme manifested.

Wednesday. 17th November. Left sarry, returned slow the comet to moderate and the other half slong lowland prior to its sharp ascent to a flat hill-top. The track is evergrown with very tall grass which gives one a thorough specime if it is not with rain as it was this day. Compromoned is divided into two sme I villages a quarter of a mile sport. Here is enother fine view, perticularly towards Galamanaki in the foot of the I had experted report I intend asking what conditions govern and warren the apparate report I intend asking what conditions govern and warren the apparate report I intend asking what conditions govern and warren the apparate report I intend asking what conditions govern and warren the apparate report I intend asking what conditions govern and warren.

A Company of the same of the s

mentioned on page 3, may have their tex reduced by half or relieved of the obligation of paying it at all. If such were the case they could be taxed leter on when their cocommit plantations are in fruit. even then it would be difficult for them to obtain cash because they are a long way inland. At the moment they haven't any means, that I can see of marketing produce that would be exchangeable for money. It seems that they must go to work for suropeans to obtain their tax Too often do the taxable boys cades family comes silver from their mothers or friends, and this often leads to a civil claim for the non-return of each "loan". Hell J. N. W. upon my return for neglect to clean roads. The exouse offered, whilst sanitting the fast, wen that "no one has visited us for years so we do not bother to make a road. There is a certain amount of native logic in this but for the fact that they have been instructed more than once, lately to olean their roads. It is the same old thing over and over again, little is eccomplished without personal supervision, though the Councillors are gradually making a change.

Thursday, 18th November. Transferred operations to Galaw Maki, (V.O. y alexander TEPUDU), and occasioned census work there. This village is of great length on a black-send waterfront, clean and woll-kept. The black pubbles belp in this respect. At the respect, the home for mosquitos.

Prider. 19th November. Completed the census and revision of Calam Maki and Taritari virlages and added NICINU, MARURU and RADARADA to the non-t-xable census. The latter two, and there are any others. It's "up-in-the-hills", and are not far enough in to be included in the bigger mountain district centres. On the other hand they are not close enough to the coast to be under constant an ervision of the Calamanant and Sirisiri village constables. Launch "Una arrived in boisterous sea, rein and wind at duck and enchored in the shelter of Sirisiri cove.

Naturday, 20th Hoverber. Left at 8.0 c.m. for Saniara and Menapi An launch "Una" to pay off nutives for Mr. Spiller. Returned in the Sund det November. Still drying out goods after Friday night's storm and cleaning up generally.

taking took of concus revision. DAVIIAGA, NUBURUBU and BADAGA, (texable), were concluded, and SIGIRU, KARURU, and RADABADA, (non-texable), also. About 500 in all.

As yesterday. Concluded Tanasicu, REBO, Tuesday, 3rd November. MED PUA and TETERABA village census, (non-taxeble). These villages are in the valley near the foothills behind talawanaki. High tide prevented the use of the beach sowards Sirisiri, so I walked inland for an hour to inspect TARITARI and returned to find the tide still very high. Took V.Cs. TE UDU ordaiswanski and Micholas Galerana of SIRISTRI with me and out a way through the bush, pare lel with the shore. Instructed them to start at both ends and make a road fit to walk on. This should prove very simple as all the much is very thin and light. Inspected DAVILAGA and continued to MUNUMU, (Sirisiri district). The Rest House at MUNUMU has been so bastily built that it is nothing like all the whors bailt to the Baniara pattern. I ordered its reconstruction and passed on to visit the Missionery at his residence nearly. Latervening (a a very small villags of four houses tald to be part owned by MURRAUSU and BOMDA"A people. The missionery was away so I continued on towards BUNDAGA, inland, in seeming rain. The overgrown trook first follows a rough creek bod apt then ascends to the village. I ave them the option of cleaning it immediately or being unished for its neglect. They chose the former. Turned back to out norms to MU MUNBU by direct route through the bush and heard a comoh shell blowing and thought it merely the usual signal for assembly. It proved to be true, but not what I enticipated regarding its purpose. | merged no r the rest house and observed that a disturbance had taken place in NUBUNUBU village. Crossed the tree bridge sad slowly entered the village to Pand the V.C. hacking at a house post with his exe. He run u its ben foot height upon perceiving me and I called upon him to come It was evident that he was burning the roof so I, not knowing whose house it was I ascended to prevent him carrying out his crazy operation. As I entered the small doorway, he dropped his burning faggot, seized a long-handled exe and rushed me dealing a blow at my head as he come. I duoked in quickly and alosed with him and fall. throwing him undermost with a headlook and pluning his axe hand. A. O. BILL, the only A.J. with me, and unarmed, entered just then and I hended the V.J. to him. BIII told me that Interpreter/Clerk Rendelph Giarus had informed him that the people and V.F. Biehol's CAIRTAN were shouting "kill him, kill him, (me), some and help me", no I quickly descended to the floor of the village to take charge. A.J. Bl. I descended behind me with his prisoner who quickly wrenched himself away takinghio exe with him. Bodlem had broken loose and my interpreter was doing his best, with the eid of one or two councillors, to stop the viot. The V.C. rushed in at the head of about twenty people and I immediately walked towards him. He sto ped and than backed away. All had knives and exes. I spoke quietly to try and assemble some eight or ten men who werd trying to make up their minds whether to join my assailants or remain in the village. I warned them against the former and managed to get them in a line. Then the second rush came and I turned to free it with my two assist ats. We had only one shotgun and four cartridges with us, our only scapen, brought for the purpoes of all oting pigeons, and this I took from A.C. BILL in pieces, for it had been "broken" by a villager in his struggle with the A.C. to prevent him using it. I assombled it and inserted a partridge. This brought by assalments to a halt and I tried to talk to them but made no impression above the din of shouting. They retreated and began throwing large black stones at us. This caused the people I had lined up to gester. And so matters stool. They would rush in with exes and knives and throwing stones and I would advance towards with with a shot gur and they would retreat again. After four or five such manoevres I decided that I could not arrest such a number of men with two assistants and practically unarmed so I told them I would refurn on the morrow and avoided to return to secure salety for my wife and child should they nood it. It was then neerly dushe me shouting abuse and saying that they dian't want the deverment any

more because it made them work too hard and that they wanted the Mission people who did not make them york. About ten councillors and mon accompanied me at my direction as I had warned them I would require them as witnesses. Such as unprecedented coourrence, and so unexpected, made my wire and child's presence rather embersesing in view of my intended arrest of them in the morning, so I decided to sand for extra police for their protection egal at any possibility and did so instructing the Opl. DER HEDE and three A.Vs. to report imediately. Later Z decided to ask Mr. spiller tocome down in his launch and transport by wife and child back to the Station. The Gaiamaneki people talked of running anay for four of being attacked by the NUSDAUS but I spoke to them reassaringly and they returned to their houses. Subsequent investigations provide the interesting rumour that "the mission" had told them that it amyone made them work or punished them in any say to 'do as the like and then report the mens to the mission. This does not sound logical to me, for I cannot imegine any mis lonary giving such edvice. However the talk is rife and I am scorching for further information. From sound source I find that the attack was premeditated, it having been arrange that the attack take place the first day of tax so lection. his is paid to have been agreed to but it fell through when some dissented saying "wait until they came to Sirisiri, the Gaiswanaki people may help them if we attack them at Osianonaki". (I have, since then, discovered very serious facts which will be brought before his honor in die course).

Wednesdey, S4th Royesper. Opl. SHEERADE and three police arrived at 7.0 a.m. and I berned that Mr. Spiller had gone to depe welson. I did not dealer further delay, so leaving protection for my family, I berndiately set offelong the beach for MURUHUBU, first somethy, I redic message that " Opficial SECRETRAY LAURABADA S M RAI HADIO."

NEW DEST YOU ADVISE HE INTEREDED DATE YOUR ARRIVED S NEW ATTERED. TOR WITH THE STADIO SET STOP BELL CONTEXT. Merchel into NUYSBURU and found the med I sought assembled in the village in a neutral manner.

I warned ten natives first, whom I recognised as my assailants yearterday and, and then arrested them, the Village Consteble being the
only one to give trouble. I marched them along the beach under
escort and collected sine others recognised as being amongst those
in yesterday's assault. Upon my return to Calawanaki I saked the
Mission Teacher, John Lingling, a south-sea-islander, if he knew
anything regarding the assault upon me and he denied any such knowledge. (I have since then obtained a sworn a atoment from a witness
that he urged the V.C. to urge the people to astack me, and had so
planned that he would not be present when they did). Returned to
Gaiawanaki and prepared for an early morning departure for Baniara.

Thursday, 25th November. Left at 7.30 e.m. with prisoners and all effects and made the long journey to Beniara by dusk. Crossed to the island in a cance and arrived a few minutes before the "Busas bringing annual stores and official mail, 7.0 p.m.

Charle Course of

Articles	Quantity taken or Patrol.		QUANTI	TIES ISSU	ED AND VAL		leturaed	Remarks.		
	Patrol.	Police.	Carriers.	Others	Total Ured.	Gost Cost				
Rice	300	150			350		10.			
Biscuits			(
Meat										
Sugar										
Теа										
Soap										
Tobacco	20	1	10	8	19	27 6	1	V. C. & Coun. 2.		
Matches										
Kerosene		1		2	- 5	5 8	1			
Tents				-						
Flies	2						2			
Lamps	3						3			
Buckets	3						3			
Kerosene Cans	- 1						1			
Knives and Shea	ths							•/		
Knives, 18 in.	2						8			
Knives, others							1			
Belts								•		
Pouches		1								
Print										
Twill					,					
Handherchiele										
Beads					7					
Mirrors										
Axes										
Half Axes	2						2			
Tomahawks										
3								<u> </u>		
1 100	1 1 1 1				4,			Benjaman Benjaman		
(8)		4 -16			Total £	\$ 5	8			

NOTE.—When an article such as a tent is issued, but is returned for future use, the value should not be entered.

[G.P. 67

PATROL REPORT

STATION NUMBER 5 of 1937/38.

BANTARA. N.E.D.

STATION.

REPORT OF A PATROL made by C.F.Cowley, A.R.M.

Goodenough Bay Districts

for the purpose of

Census and tax duties - (continuation of P.R. No. 4 - interrupted).

and General Inspection.

Left Station on 7th December.

Returned to Station on 23rd December, 193

Number of Carriers employed fourteen (14) Number of Police taken Three (5).

Name of Vessel used and of Officer in Charge Whaleboat and double-can co-punt. C.F.

Villages visited MUA. KAITABU. KERORO. PAKATUTURA. NAKARA. PEKUPEKU, GEREMA

MAGIABURU. MUBUNUBU. MUBARA. WADOBUNA. KRAGOU. VURAWARA. KEIVAVOANA.

RADAVA. MEIAKURAMA. MEITEPANA. MEIBODA. BAIWAPA and VIDIA.

Forwarded to the Government Secretary.

Date 3rd January, , 193

A.R. W. Officer in charge of Station

⁽¹⁾ Unless the patrol is a regular routine patrol in a long-settled district a sketch map of the district patrolled should accompany the report, showing, as nearly as possible, the positions of the places visited and a copy is to be made for filing on the station.

⁽²⁾ In the body of the report the name of the village should be followed by the name of the V.C. The number of houses and the population, as nearly as possible, should also be stated. The customs of the natives should as much as possible be noted and reported.

⁽³⁾ The Patrol Report is to be enclosed in this jacket, which, properly alled in, is to be sert to the Covernment Secretary immediately

⁽⁴⁾ The space below is not to be written in.

⁽⁵⁾ The cost of the patrol must be shown on the back, in the space provided.

Metrol Report No. 5 of 1937/36.

Baniana, N. S. D.

fith Documber, 1927.

The Hon. Government decretary, Part Motorby.

G.H.Gowley, A.M. I.

Good mough Bry Village District.

for the purpose of
Tex collection, revision of pensus and
Concret Luspection.

Personnel: - A.Cs. EMENU, APAU, L/Opl. DEMANDA and Slerk Randolph Giaru N.M.A. Idau Maive, (N.M.A. Dou Nou and Salesian Medudaia as fer as Scienci by boat then inland to roudebane).

This is a continuation of Patrol No. 4 of 1937/38 -(in restea).

Thesday. 7th December. At 5.0 a.m. smooth water offered a sefe run neroes to Uga Point for both pant and whaleboot. This was accomplished in four hours. A fine new R. H. has been built about two hundred pards from who shore. This is necessary owing to the away, locality and its decimation by heav. Floor waters. Commenced census work.

MULA, MARITABU, (now abundance), KIRORO, PARATUTURA, NAMARA, PARATURA, GENERAL and MAGIABURU and compiled a new consus of same, including the inland villages (non-texable) of AUGUARA and Chico.

Thursday, 6th December. Departed early for Birisiri and arrived at 10.30 a.m. Hore V.C. Alexander Toron of Golawaneki, now is charge of the district, has completed the road, inlend, from Golawaneki to Bubunubu, cleared the village of engrosching buch and commenced work on the reconstruction of the new rest house. Naturnet clong the coest t Uge point and improted roads. The main road scross Uga Pt. and that leading from it to Mus on the coest, is overgroun. Super-.

Priday, 10th December. Departed 7.50 S.m. for WALDBURY and prrived 10.10 s.m. Here V.C. Augustine Brakto, one of the finest V.C. in the district, has built a splendid rest house 50 years back from the

shores a peaceful bay. Commenced Census work and com lated Musara, Wedobunn and Kwagou.

Paturday. Alth December. Moved on a mile to Radava and inspected V.C. James Towers's Rest House, built a joining the old one which is now used as a "Council House". This man is quiet, thorough and conscientious - just the mon for so large a district. Here, where sago leaf, or its substitute, is unproducable, the mosts are that ched with long gross. The Rest House is heavy and strong, the root of the old one will house four hundred people, and two houses below, near the shore, are sufficiently large to shelter police and carriers. The Council house is the V.D's. idea and a very good one. Visited is Lordship Sishop Newton and Rev. Guest. Engaged the mission team in a cricket outch durin the afternoon.

Aunday, 18th December. Accepted an invitation to a return match.

Monday. 13th Docember. All day on Vurawara, heivavonna and Cadca census and revision of same.

Tuesday, 14th December. As yesterday, Completed Radaya.

Madnesday, 15th Pecumber. Revision of Hadaya consis an completion of Melakurana tax collection and census check.

Thursday, 15th Peograper. As yesterday. Completed Meiskurens census revision one was through Meitopens old census.

Friday. 173h Jeographer. Compiled new Meltepana Course and completed Kaiboda celisus and revision of came.

Saturday. 18th December. C.N.M. in morning. Gricket match in after on - third win for Beniera.

Sunder, 18th December. As yesterday.

Monday, noth Desember. C.N.M. in morning. Court adjourned to provide a visit to the clearings said to have been made for the plant. Ing of eccount trees. These clearings, it is claimed, have been so extensive as not to permit time for the cleaning of the rear portion of Radaya village. There are two clearings, the Radaya one being them two acres and has growth indicates that work on it has not been

proceeded with for at least three months. Received Court in the afternoon and wen men were sentenced to imprisonment for neglect to clean their portions of the village.

Tuesday. Bist December. Proceeded to Vidia, the boundary, or commenced and completed the census and revision of same of Balispe. The Rest House, (V.C. WAVUIC), is a mean structure, barriedly and recently built.

Preparing for return to Station. Departed 6.0 p.m. in time weather. but a sudden storm forced punt and whaler in to daiwaps until mid-night.

at 6.0 a.m. Here seven V.D. patients were sent on to Basiara. It seems that census time provides easier facility for the inspection of male natives for the disease and subsequent investigations reveal the identity of the result natives who may have been responsible.

Continued along the coast and out across the but from Musara to arrive at Baniara at 5.0 p.m.

A.R.M.

ocpy - R.M.N.B.D.

Articles	Quantity taken on Patrol.		QUANTI	TIES ISSU	ED AND VAL	Œ.			Returned.	Remarks.	
Afficies	Patrol.	Police.	Carriers.	Others.	l'otal Used.	Gov	erum Cost.	ent	Notorneo.	пешиека.	
Rice	100	50	50	-	100		8	4.	nil.		
Biscuite											
Meat	20	6	4	**	10	40	5	-	nil	2	
Sugar	8	8	-	-	6		1	3	nil		
Tea			1000								
Soap	3	3	1		3			9			
Tobacco	25	to	18	3 2	28	8	1	-	3.		
watches	10	10	**	ě	1.0			3	nil		
Kerosene	3	3	-	-	5		5	8	nil		
Tents	- 5	0.							10-10-		
Flies	8								2	0.0	
Lamps	8								8		
Buckets	3				•	*			5		
Kerosene Cans	. 1								1	· \x	
Kny es and Sheat	hs										
Knives, 18 in.	1								1		
Knives, others						1577					
Belts											
Pouches											
Print				-							
Twill											
Handkerchiefs			4							0,	
Br		•									
Mirro;								-	×		
Axes								-			
Half Axes						-				: /	
Tomahawks			3								
461				16,00							
the state of			19	11. 1	Total £	*	1				
					1				111		

NOTE.—When an article such as a tent is issued, but is returned for future use, the value should not be entered.

[G.P. 67

PATROL REPORT

STATION NUMBER

BANTARA	I. E. D.	STA	TION.	
REPORT OF A PATROL made	Oy G . Ku	Cowley, A.	ReM.	to
North-East Coast	Districts		for the	purpose of
Tax collection, revision	n of census	s and Gener	al Inspect	ion
Loft Station on 87th Jenuary,	Returned to	Station on.	llth Mar	oh, 1938.
Number of Carriers employed	Num	ber of Police ta	iken. 8	
Name of Vessel used and of Officer in Char	ge C.F.Co	owley.		
Villages visited MIDING. OROTOBARA	. GURU. GE	RAGERAJINA.	KUMAKUMAK	UROKURO.
SIRIMO. MATAMERI. TARAME. PER	- RAUROBA.	HUSATANAKT	. KARUASI.	MACABARA
DIVIDIVIENI. BORERETA. TAPIO				
BAVE. IABAIAEATA. KUROKURO. K RAUMHANAMIOLIS & AMBEBUTINDAN GULLION report, showing, as nearly as possible, the positions of the pla	CAKBIA. RAUS	SEWA, KIBIR	ISI. IAROG	U. BUKU.
(2) In the body of the report the name of the village population, as nearly as possible, should also be stated. The	should be followed b	by the name of the V	C. The number of	
(3) The Patrel Report is to be enclosed in this jacket, whafter each patrol.				
(4) The space below is not to be written in.				
(5) The cost of the patrol must be shown on the back, in	the space provided.			
74098-35.—1,000. CODY - R.M.N.E.D.		67	67	
Forwarded to the Government Secretary.		All	Conn	1/-
Date, 18th March, , 198	8.	Lau	were	e e
		Offi	icer in charge of	Station A.R.
	0			
				_
				1

Patrol Report No. 6 of 1937/38.

Baniara, N.H.D.,

12th March, 1938.

The Hon. Government Secretary, Port Moreaby.

Report of a patrol

C.F. Cowley. A.R.M.

North-Bast Coast Districts

for the purpose of Tax ocliection, revision of census

General Inspection.

Porsonnel:- A.Os. APAU, EREVU and KIAKE. - R. Gierus, Clerk.
N.M.As. Dou Nou and Salesio Moduduis.

Thursday. 27th January. Left Heniure in the launch Tunas, kindly placed at my disposal by Mr. H. Spiller on vacation, and passed round care Vogel to Mukawa. Went ashore and inspected village and called upon Rev. J.W.Whonsbon-Aston, absent. Malked round to Maikera inlet where the launch enchored for the night.

Fridat. E8th January. Departed at 5.30 a.m. and landed at Midino where much of the patrol effects was placed in the rest house. Left again and crossed Gollingwood Bay to Sepe Nelson just before dark and celled upon Mr. Ortdland, R.M.

Saturday. 89th January. Rain all morning. In office with R.M. Played Cape Nelson staff, land by Mr. J. B. McKenna, 2.0., at oricket in afternoon.

Sunday. 30th January. Concluded cricket match, Beniare winning by very narrow margin. Apart from the enjoyment afforded us by Mr. and Mrs. Cridland and the staff and the sportsmanship of Mr. chenna and his team we had the added pleasure of accepting a minature cup from Mrs. Cridland as a symbol of all that cricket stands for and an incentive to promote further challenges when, and should, circumstances permit.

0

Monday, Slat January. Left Cape Nelson at 8.0 a.m. and erossed the bay to Midine.

Tuesday, lat February. Tax collection and centus revision, free;, of PUM, GIDARI, HVAGILA, DILORARI, HATUR, OROTOGRA, MIDIRO and GUMU.

Wednesday, End February. As yesterday, Midino people and councillor, presented a pig to the party.

Thursday. 3rd February. In C.N.M. and meeting with Councillors and inspection of villages. Midino is completely changed, neat and clear

Friday, 4th February. Left Midino and travelled along rainsoaked roads to larame. Commenced work on GERAGERASINA, LUMARUHARUROKURO, (now non-existent), SIRIMO, MATAMERI, (now absorbed by SIRIMO), and LARAME.

Saturday. 5th Frbruary. As yesterday. Heavy rain made the black woll about the rest house a sorry sight.

Bunday, 6th February. Moved off to PEM.

Monday. 7th February. Consus work on RAUROBA, PEN, BURAIANAKI.

Tuesday, 6th February. As yesterday.

Magarara, Dividivieni, Karuasi end Borereta.

Thursday, 10th Fobruary. As yesterday.

Priday. 11th February. Progressed to Tapio and commenced work on Tapio and AWAKWAPU, a village of criples that I have asked the R.M.As. to pay particular attention to.

Saturday. 12th February. Departed for Mukawa. Belf taking top road over undulating hills through PODAGA, where the track meets the main road, and lakkakka, (one house - described), and descending to to flats which lead to Abusro, opposite the Station. Expected to find the "Alexi" arrived with timber for the new Residency. All efternoon in office on Estimates for 1938/39 and half-yearly stores.

unday, 18th February. In office finalising Esti ates.

Monday, 16th February. as yesterday.

Meeday. 15th February. "Lady Jean" arrived with mail and stores.
Left Baniare at 70.a.m. on "Lady Jean" and arrived back at Mukawe
5.0 p.m.

Pednesday. 18th February. Census work on Sukawa villages of RAVE,

Thursday. 17th February. As yesterday. Heavy storms and rain caused an undue rush of water from the hills immediately behind the rest house which broke through a bend in the creek and washed away much of the soil from underneath the rest house. This was evidently an old graveyard, judging by the bones unserthed.

10.0 a.m. Monsoonal ather prevailing.

Daturday. 10th February. Left for Seniara to anticipate arrival of "Alert" with timber for residency. Passed through GOROSOROWA, PODADA and LARLAREWA, a ridiculous circuit which "Five remarked upo before covering about twenty-two miles instead of open courteen if a road were made direct. Arrived at Saniara and found the "Alexa" discharging cargo. All afternoon sorting and stacking timbers.

Monday. Elst February. "Lady Jean" returned from N.S. Const S.O a.m.
Self and wife and child to Samarai for dental attention.

Tuesday, SS-2 February. At Hamarei.

the state of the state of the state of

Left Sumarai for Beniare by "Une".

Thursday, E4th February. Arrived Bantara 5.50 a.m. in office

Friday, 25th Tabruary. Left Santara 8.0 a.m. and travelled back serves the postagular via pregious route to Mukawa.

new road through 198 degrees to Menapi to supplant old road which follows the coest half way to Pem before making seroes the low undulating bills of the peninsula.

Sunday, 27th February. With Rev. J. W. Whomsbon-Aston.

Monday. 28th February. Resumed census work.

Tuesday, Lat March. Completed Mukawa district consus.

Wednesday. End March. In C.N.M. and inspecting villeges. Later with Village Councillors.

Engrader. Srd March. Progressed to Dogaboga Rest House and commenced sensus work. - RAUCTWA, KISIRISI, I ROGU, TARLATURA, DOTARA,
NAWABANAKI and KURIWARA. Food seems sufficient for the needs of
the people but only just. This district, and the next, Baku, have
difficult limestone, rocky ground to work, but their food supply is
enhanced by the possibilities afforded by reefs and shallows which
are not the lot of the Midino, Iarame, Pem, Karusai, Tapio and Mukawe
districts who seldem seem to have fish in their pots. I do not
know what it is, but the people seem to be brighter them when I last
saw them and I can only put it down to continuous discussions with
the councillors, encouragement and advice, and I think figures will
support my observations that there is very little crime indeed.
One or two cases of edultery seem to be the only nots warranting
precisionant and roads have so improved as to cause little complaint.

Friday, 4th March. Conous work continued.

called and stayed the week-and.

Sunday, 6th Margh.

Joudey. 7th March. Oensus Work.

Buesday. Sth March. as yesterday.

ednesday, 9th Merch. Woved on to Bake and canned.

Thursday, loth March. Lort at 9.30 a.m., passed through NAWA-BANKI, WARDED, DARLOW, BANKBANE, MAKAMAKA, DARDONA, KINIKIRIKONA, MAKAMAKA, DARDONA, MAKAMAKA, DARDONA, KINIKIRIKONA, MAKAMAKA, DARDONA, MAKAMAKA, DARDONA, KINIKIRIKONA, MAKAMAKA, DARDONA, MAKAMAKA, DARDONA, MAKAMAKA, DARDONA, KINIKIRIKONA, MAKAMAKA, DARDONA, KINIKIRIKONA, MAKAMAKA, DARDONA, MAKAMAKA, DARDO

Miles to Grand and Marie Marie and

A.R.M.

and aced

Conv to RallaNaBana

Articles	Quantity taken on Patrol.	QUANTITIES ISSUED AND VALUE.							Returaed.	Remarks.		
Arsicles	Patrol.	Police.	Carriers.	Others.	Total Used.	Gove	rnme lost.	nt	Acturded.	AVOLLAR A.B.		
ice	800	200			200	1	5	-	nil			
iscuits												
9at	36	36			36	1	1	-	nil	-		
ugar	\				80			11	nil			
ea	20	20							340.3			
oap	6	6			8		1	-	nil			
obacco		No.	30	94			15			.P.N.F., V.Os. & V.Cound		
	40	8	18	24	38	4	To			8 lbs R. Houses 10		
Iatches	30	30			30			6	nil			
Coroscae	4 6a	1. 4			4		7	*	mil			
ents												
lies									2			
amps	8								2			
uckets	3								3	6		
erosene Cans	2								2			
nives and Sheaths												
inives, 18 in										/ / /		
nives, others				1								
olts												
ouches												
rint												
will									. 1			
andkerchiefs	0											
eads									1			
lirrors							1					
xes												
Talf Axes			,									
omahawks		,										
. 305 Cart.	100				53				47	Target ractice.		
1 1/1 1/1			100	21				_				
1					Total £	7	1.2	5				

NOTE.—When an article such as a tent is irsued, but is returned for future use, the value should not be entered.

[G.P. 67

PATROL REPORT

STATION NUMBER 7 of 1937/38.

BANIARA. N. E. D. STATION.
REPORT OF A PATROL made by G.F. Cowley, A.R.M. to
Goodenough Bay Districts for the purpose of
General Inspection and haulis of shingle for foundations
of New Residency.
Left Station on 7th April Returned to Station on 14th April.
Number of Carriers employed Number of Police taken Two
Name of Vessel used and of Officer in Charge
Villages visited TOPUMARI. MEMAPI. GIWA. BIBA. ORETA. KOIABAGIRA. KOBORO.
BUKU. BEUABEUA. GAIAWANAKI. UGA and MUA.

(1) Unless the patrol is a regular routine patrol in a long-settled district a sketch map of the district patrolled should accompany the report, showing, as nearly as possible, the positions of the places visited and a copy is to be made for filing on the station.

(2) In the body of the report the name of the village should be followed by the name of the V.C. The number of houses and the population, as nearly as possible, should also be stated. The customs of the natives should as much as possible be noted and reported.

(3) The Patrol Report is to be enclosed in this jacket, which, properly filled in, is to be sent to the Government Secretary immediately after each patrol.

(4) The space below is not to be written in.

(5) The cost of the patrol must be shown on the back, in the space provided.

Forw ded to the Government Secretary.

Date_ 23rd April, , 1938

Officer in charge of Station

Patrol Report. Ho. 7 of 1937/38.

Lakes's office,

Banlara, B.R.L.

83rd April, 1939.

The Mon. Government Secretary, Fort Moresby.

Ler in a 30 sacred

G.V.Gowley, A.R.M.

Goodorough Bay Districts

for the urboar of General Inspection and the transport of shingle for the foundations of a new hesidency.

main. at Topunaki speated and we had to hemapi and berrowd the cutter "espusaki speated and we had to hemapi and berrowd the cutter "espusa belonging to Mr. M. Spiller. Lausched nor and sailed sortes to Uga. that. seeded later to Mr. and loaded forty-tre began of shingle by dusk. Lausched villages before lauving Mus to Gross the bay to the Lausched willages before lauving Mus to Gross the bay to the Lausched willages before lauving Mus to Gross the bay to the Lausched willages before lauving Mus to Gross

eight bags of thingle and left for sensors at 0.0 p.m.

Benieve was recourd by 5.0 c.r. Unlocaed and elept until noon.

Left again at 4.0 p.m. and rowed direct for Goldwanski. Four row
locae are the only means or propulsion unless the wind is favourable.

London another therefore bags and left again for the Station of 9.0 p.m. unplated by a land bracks.

Menchy. 11th April. Realising the boge quantity of shingle con-

wines in 30 cu. le yards I had sent a me senger to recruit as many large size cences as were avellable along the coast to habora and these were assembled on the Station in the early morning, each bearing its quotest bags and all manner of boxes obtainable on the station. Crossed to the winland in the outter and walker apresst of eighteen craft, inspending villages on route, and securing every evallable large Stopped at diws to hear a divil Claim and continued cence possible. through Mila, grito, Kolabagira and Koboro and made another stop a. hum. Walked to the mouth of the Rusha River and found a fair amount or shingle but not sufficient to warrent loading considering the tremendous quantity - / daiswanski. Malked round there and found that Cpl. HERERADE had, with his prisoners, built up fourteen large heaps. Pounty-the concess commenced loading immediately they arrived and 386 boxes and begs of all sizes were paddled sack to the Station during the naght.

Turdey, 12th April. The outter, last to leave Gaissanaki, was one of the first craft home and it was apparent that I would finalize the transportation by the end of the week as promised, provided the weather neld fine, for every craft was loaded, or rather, overloaded to full capacity. Arrived at Bantara 1.0 a.m. and slept.

Medicsdev. 13th April. Prisoners had unloaded the shingle and the final trip was commenced at noon. Arrived at Galawaneki I inspected the village again and walked along the road linking up with Sirisiri. Left again for the Station at V.O a.m.

Thursday, lith April. Arrived at Bantare 8.50 a.m., unloaded and slept until noon. The 18'x 1F'x 5'6" enclosure was now full to everflowing and five trips were ende to Tuest Island o posite for fine out send, of which 20 cubic yards very required.

Boby - R.M. M. B. D.

Articles		Quantity taken on Patrol.		QUANTIT	TIES ISSUE	Returned.	Rema				
		Patrol.	Police.	Carriers.	Others.	Total Used.	Gove	cost.		Rome	
Rice		300	- 56	300		300	1	11	s nil		
Biscuits											
feat											
Sugar											
Pea										V	
Soap											
l'obacco									-43		
		14 1	0.	14		14		15 -	nil.		
Matches	•••										
Ceroseno											
ents											
lies											
amps											
Buokets	-										
Gerosene Cans											
Cnives and She	aths										
Cnives, 18 in.											
Coives, others											
Belts											
ouches											
rint											
will											
fandkerchiefs											
Sends						1.2.4					
firrors						6					
xes											
Talf Ares											
omahawks											
		/						-			
	-/		1			77					
,,,,				Part of		4					
	1			1400		Total £	5	6	5		

NOTE .- When an article such as a tent is issued, but is returned for future use, the value should not be there

[G.P. 67

PATROL REPORT

STATION NUMBER 8 of 1257/38

	8 of 1957/38.
S MANIARA. NoD. S	TATION
REPORT OF A PATROL made by G.F. Jouley,	A.R. to
micros and Inipsula Districts	for the purpose of
Tox-collections, otc., inspection of letest over-t	ho-water latrines and
detection of any bigns of dysontery - and general	inspection.
Left Station on 2000 June, Returned to Station on	30th June. 1938.
Number of Carriers amployed Number of Police	e taken 8
Name of Vasail used and of Officer in Charge J. Cowley.	The order of the contract of t
Villages visited a CARAMI. SCHAFI. ANUIA. ROKOL	CIA. TAY CAUTUANA.
CHAINTERNA TODIUM, MORODUM, MUROKU O.	KLERIA, RAUSEWA, KISIRISI
IARROU. ZARIR BRA. DOMARA. GIRADA. RADABARAKI. KU	INZME. AD ISA. KARIDA.
(1) Unless the patrol is a regular routine patrol in a long-settled district a sketch map of the d	
report, showing, as nearly as possible, the positions of the places visited and a copy is to be made to	or filing on the station.
(2) In the body of the report the name of the village should be followed by the name of the population, a nearly se possible, should also be stated. The customs of the natives should as much fig. The Patrol Report is to be enclosed in this jacket, which, properly filled in, is to be sent to	h as possible be noted and reported.
after each patrol. (4) The space below is not to be written in.	
(5) The cost of the patrol must be shown on the back, in the space provided.	
Forwarded to the Government Secretary	16/1
Date 6th July, 1538. , 193.	Malelle.
	Officer in charge of Station
	16
	and
	Avod
	· On the state of

Patrol Report No. 8 of 1937/36.

Baniara, M.R.D.,

3rd July, 1958.

The Bon. overment secretary,

Report of a patrol

C.F.Cowley. A.R.M.

Mas va oud districts en route

for the purposes of

Tex-collections, etc., inspection of latest over-the-water latrines and detection of any sign of Dysentory - and General Inspection.

Monday. Both June. Left Baniara at 10.50 a.m. and proceeded to Menchi via Abuaro and Acianaki. Hoad has been pounded by heavy s.r. seas recently. Bridge is good. Latrines have been built over the water during the recent outbreak of dysentery and are of only a temporary nature. However, they are effective.

Thesday. Slat June. On tax work and ramly bonus and revision of census all day. Gailed upon Nev. F.H.T. Lanc.

Rednosday. EBud June. s yesterday.

TAIRSDAY, EXPL Jung. As yes orday. Completed the villages of EDROCHIA, PUDUA, PORALABAIS HA, TEPATUTUANA, KUKOLUL., IOGUBA, MIR/PI and COMPLETELY revised the census. This will be again checked in its rough form next year andbe ready for the tax year 1929/40.

Priday, Leth June. Obtained a passage round to Mukawa with the intention of working book from there. Went by Mr. Spiller's EDROCHIA Una" and errived at Mukawe 5.30 p.m. Called upon Bisho; p.m. and arrived.

Armed Constabulary to short pigs. Recently a fine villaan ex-A.C., was belly cored by a huge pig, (which Spl. and subsequently shot.) and that of the bounds inflicted. The that their speak are many a guch large bush pig whilst the N.M.As. searched for signs of dysentery. Previously, before the commencement of the patrol, I had heard of a case of dysentery at vabura. This was unfortunate considering the successful attempt to check it at mention where only two suropeans and one native contracted it. None chin was heard of until the abuse report. This case was im ediately brought to seniore isolation camp for observation and treatment. The success villages were instructed to build latrines over the water following upon my inspection. No cases were found by the N.M.As. By arrangement the Councillors were to assemble at dawn to show my A.Cs. where wild pigs were in a habit of destroying the gardens but they did not turn up.

Tuesday. 28th June. Again inspected Mukawa villages an found that the latrines, elthough built on the sea front, were well above high water mark. I think this is typically native. Latrines ordered to be pulled down, (rough off irs), and rebuilt over the water.

Wednesday, 29th June. Lort Mukawa et 9.30 a.m. and travelled to Baku Passing through MJROKURO, MAKEIA, RAUSEWA, MISTRISI, IARDOU, TARIAPUNA DOWARA, DIRADA, NAMABANAKI, KURIBAMA, KURIBA, KARIYA and BAKU.

Camped for the night after tax work.

Thursday. 30th June. Broke a tooth and as it occasioned me some pain I decided to travel straight to Baniara in order to pick up the "Leurebade" so that I may go to demared and have it treated. Left at 7.0 a.m., and, passing through Lawbu, Danugu, N. Abeniari, Makathara, Makathara, Kirikirikona, Kokobula, Jurua, Logula, Pontitual Makathara, Makathara and Dianaki arrived at Abuaro at 4.40 p.m. and transported the patrol goods across to the double-capos. Arrived at Baniara on hour before arrival of Laurabade.

A. N. M.

Copy . R.M.R.L.D.

Articles	Quantity taken on Patrol	7	QUAN'1.	SUI	gr. G	UE .	11		Returned	Remarks	
	Patrol	Police	Carriers	Others	Total Used	Gove	rnme	nt			
	100	50	50		100		8	4	nil		
scuits					2000						
eat	12	8			4	,	6		. 4		
ıgar			6		10		2	8	1 4111	. 0	
ıa					/						
рар	2	1		\setminus .	2		0/		1	The second second	
obacco		8			8		5		. 8	(Feneral Ada	
stohes									1	A STATE OF THE STA	
-0.3	2 64	1		, · , //	1		1	Ly	1		
	2 6.								2		
			9130	i							
nps						Z					
		* 4	•							4	
osene Cans			<							39	
ves and Sheaths	•			1./				-			
ves, 18 in	**			•							
we, others	,										
B				-4-					/ ,		
ohes				-:	-			4			
nt			*			* -	4		-	7.4	
n	1			-				-		1000	
Ikerchiefs			1/3							- 4	
la/ 1			/5								
rors		//			10000			1			
•				1. 1	1/8/2		1				
Axes		$/ \cdot $		Z Z	2						
salawks											
	1		٥								
2										1/2/2011	
C .				1/4	9//			1		101	
	Y	1/2/		186.7		<i>y.</i> ,			. 7/		
		197	1-	1	Total &	, /	-	2	3		